



For daily latest books please visit <https://novelsguru.com/>

And also visit my Facebook page, and like and share it

<https://www.facebook.com/groups/3345453369055623>

Thank you guys for downloading this book from my site please keep visiting <https://novelsguru.com/> for supporting me and also don't forget to share it with your friends. Dear Friends please download these books direct from <https://novelsguru.com/> bookmark this site for latest African books, and also supporting me Thanks.

1

She kept on tossing and turning on her single sized bed and as it has been these past few days, the rain is pouring. The soft sounds of it gives her so much motivation to pull the covers and drift off to sleep. As much as she wants to do that, she knew that her parents will be up in few minutes from now on. She groaned as she got out of the covers sitting up straight and her feet were touching the mat. She yawned glaring at the clock on the far corner of her room. Looking at how the time quickly travels she stood up walking over to the bathroom. At least they had a bathroom, her house is one of the smallest house in the area. A Five roomed house that was so small like it's a Match box. She let out a sigh as the cold water hit her back making her Shriver a little sending different Impulse down her spine. She has always enjoyed her cold bath even though her mother, MaShenge wasn't happy about that. When she finally finished her hygiene process she walked back to her bedroom

finding her uniform nearly folded on top of the bed with a tiny note next to it. She instantly knew it's her mother sending a warmly message in this cold weather. She got dressed with her full school Uniform. Today it's her last paper and she can't wait to go to University, she's going to build her career and most importantly she wants to make her parents proud. She observed herself on the mirror before she walked out of her bedroom heading to the living room.

Hlobisile: Good morning parents.

MaShenge was running around the kitchen closer to the living room preparing some breakfast as Mr Buthelezi was reading his newspaper as he always does.

MaShenge: Good morning my daughter how was your night?

Hlobisile: Incredible, it was so great especially since it was raining.

MaShenge: I can tell, let me prepare your breakfast so you can eat.

Hlobisile: (walking closer to her) Is there anything I can help you with Mom?

MaShenge: No I'm Ohk, just relax my daughter.

Hlobisile: Ohk Mom.

Hlobisile walked back to the living room again as she settled around the table. Mr Buthelezi sensed his daughter's present so he took off his spectacles narrowing his sharp eyes to his perfect daughter.

Hlobisile: Dad how are you doing?

Mr Buthelezi: I'm doing fine Hlobisile how are the Exams?

Hlobisile: (shifted uncomfortable because she has never held a conversation with her father) They've been good Father, I'm writing my Last paper today.

Mr Buthelezi: That's good, I want you to make me proud.

Hlobisile: I will Dad, I promise.

MaShenge walked to the living room where her husband and his daughter were.

MaShenge: Clear everything on the table breakfast is ready.

Mr Buthelezi: What time is it anyway? I don't want to become late at work.

MaShenge: Don't worry my husband it's still early (Turning her attention to Hlobisile) Clear the table I'm coming back with breakfast.

Hlobisile: (nodded) Ohk Mother.

Hlobisile stood up as she cleared the table, it wasn't that hard to clear it up since there were few things on the table. Then she went back to her seat. Mr Buthelezi was quite, he wasn't the kind of a person you can start a conversation with and he has always been a strict father to Hlobisile.

MaShenge walked back in with a dish which was full of simple breakfast.

Hlobisile: Thank you Mom, you're the best Mom anyone could ever dreamt of.

MaShenge: Are you trying to make me blush my dearest daughter?

Hlobisile: (giggling) It wouldn't be such a bad Idea now right?

Hlobisile always tries by all means to make her mother happy. Everything she would do it was always about her mother. Her Role model, MaShenge.

MaShenge: Right, let's bless the food.

They blessed the food then they started dishing up since Hlobisile has school to attend on the other hand Mr Buthelezi

has a job too. MaShenge is a housewife so she's always available in her household.

Hlobisile: Let me get my school bag

MaShenge: What are you doing with a school bag Hlobisile? I thought you weren't supposed to go to school with school bags since you're writing

Hlobisile: I have to take my Textbooks back to School mom

MaShenge: I hope you didn't lose a textbook, I don't have money to pay for that.

Hlobisile: Mom I'm so responsible so trust me I'm not a bad child

She walked out of the living room heading to her bedroom. She pulled her school bag and she observed herself on the mirror again. She quickly walked out heading back to the living room

Hlobisile: I'm leaving now, I'll see you Mom when I come back from school Ohk.

She didn't wait for the response she just walked out of the house. The weather was better than how it was in the early hours of the morning. It's a bit cold but it's so much better

She came across with her best friend Zandile. Zandile is totally opposite to Hlobisile, her personal and the things she does which always leaves a question on how they became friends from the start.

Zandile: Best friend how are you?

Hlobisile: I'm fine, I hope I'll pass this paper since it's a bit difficult

Zandile: I hope so too (sneezed) This weather is not good at all

Hlobisile: I love this season of the year

Advertisement

it's my favorite

Zandile: You're weird of course (rolling her eyes) I can't believe it's our last paper

Hlobisile: You can say that again, I just can't wait for university

Zandile: Me too, I'll be free

Hlobisile: You're free as it is Zandile. How much freedom do you want?

Zandile: So Much freedom friend, I can't call what I have as a freedom when my neighbors always have to report everything I do to my parents

Hlobisile: They are just looking out for you Zandile

Zandile: Well I didn't ask then, hurry up we will be late.

Zandile quickens her pace leaving Hlobisile behind. Hlobisile also quickens her pace trying to get close to Zandile. They finally made their way inside the school Yard.

Hlobisile: Zandile what's wrong with you!

She shouts following Zandile behind.

Zandile: (stopped on her tracks as she slowly turned to look at her) What's wrong with me? (With a low tone) Hlobisile You're always judging my life and I hate it

Hlobisile: I'm not judging you Zandile (taking a few steps to her) I'm looking out for you as a friend

Zandile: Stop it then! By the looks of it you're judging me and I don't like it at all

Hlobisile: I'm sorry Zandile,I..I won't do that again

Zandile: (sighed) Thank you, let's go and write.

They hold each other's hands as they made their way in the Exam room. They left their school bags in front before walking over to their desks

The Principal and the invigilators walked in the Exam room.

Principal: Good Morning learners, we all know that this is our Final Last paper so I hope we will all make it to Universities and Colleges. The time is not yet 09:00 it's 08:45 so go through the question paper then at 09:00 you will start writing

Learners paged through their question papers. Hlobisile was a little bit nervous because this subject is so much hard for her. She went through the question paper.

Principal: Now the time is 09:00 Good luck everyone you may start writing

They all started writing the Exam as seconds, Minutes and Hours passed by. By 11:25 everyone was done. They collected

the question papers and answer sheets and all the learners walked out of the Exam room.

Zandile: It wasn't that hard right?

Hlobisile: For me it was hard, worst subject ever

Zandile: (patting my shoulder) You'll be fine.

A group of girls walked over to us.

Tshidi: Hey Hlobisile are you guys coming to the pens down party?

Hlobisile: No we're not coming w-

Zandile: (eyeing Hlobisile) We're coming

Hlobisile: (whispering) Zandile we're not going

Zandile: (whispering back) Stop being too uptight Hlobi we're going, it's pens down come on

Hlobisile: Fine

Zandile:(turning her attention to the girls) We're coming we will see you there.

Tshidi: Cool

They walked away from them as they made their way to the staffroom

Mem Madisha: Hello girls

Hlobisile: Hello mem how are you doing?

Mem Madisha: I'm doing fine,what about you guys

Zandile: We're doing fine mem

Mem Madisha: What brings you guys here

Hlobisile: Oh we're here to give you the textbooks back

Mem Madisha: You guys are amazing, thank you.

Zandile: You're Welcome Mem

After they placed the textbooks down. They bid goodbye to the teacher as they Walked out.

Hlobisile: I can't believe you dragged me into this

Zandile: I didn't drag you

Hlobisile: But I didn't want to go and you manipulated me

Zandile: (chewing a bubble gum) Whatever, You're too uptight
Hlobisile you need to let loose

Hlobisile: I'm fine as I am, I don't need to let loose

Zandile: Know what, let's go home.

They slowly walked out of the school yard. They finally arrived
at their street.

Zandile: I will call you okay.

Hlobisile: Cool

Hlobisile waved at her before she entered the house.

MaShenge was knitting on the other side she was watching
television.

Hlobisile: Hello Mommy

MaShenge: Hello my daughter how are you

Hlobisile: (smiled) I'm good Mom

MaShenge: How was your last paper?

Hlobisile: Just Ohk

MaShenge: What is it Hlobisile?

Hlobisile: Mom that subject was hard from the start. I hope I'll be able to get 50% atleast

MaShenge: You'll make it

Hlobisile: I hope so (kissing her cheek) Let me go to my bedroom

MaShenge: Okay.

Hlobisile walked to her room. It was so neat and it smelled very refreshing. She stripped down her clothes changing to her casual. She laid on top of the bed.

She was woken up by MaShenge shaking her

Hlobisile: Mmmh what is it Mother?

MaShenge: Come and eat my daughter

Hlobisile: I'm not hungry, what time is it anyway?

MaShenge: 18:00 get up

MaShenge looked at her beautiful daughter before she walked out of her bedroom. Hlobisile went to rinse her face at the bathroom before she made her way to the living room. Mr Buthelezi was already there.

Hlobisile: Good evening father

Mr Buthelezi: Good Evening my daughter how are you?

Hlobisile: I'm very well father

Mr Buthelezi: That's good

They eat through a light conversation, after that Hlobisile washed the dishes as her parents were already in their bedroom. She finish then she switched off the lights before she walked over to her bedroom. She found missed calls from Zandile so she sent a please call me, it immediately rang.

Hlobisile: Hello

Zandile: Get ready I'll be there in few minutes

She hunged up. Hlobisile sighed as she got ready, few minutes her phone beeped;it was Zandile 'Im outside'. She toss it over as she said a silence prayer before she sneaked out of the house.

Zandile: Let's get ready to party

They climbed a car which belongs to Zandile's older brother who is staying in Free State. They packed in this large house which was so full.

Hlobisile: It's so full Zandile

Zandile: Relax and be yourself Hlobisile you will be fine

Hlobisile:(nodded) Okay

They walked inside. Everyone was drinking as they were so happy. The girls were offered drinks.

Hlobisile: I don't drink

Zandile: Come on Hlobisile have one drink then

Hlobisile:But Z-

Zandile: It won't hurt

Hlobisile: (sighed) Fine

They drank as they found themselves seated with this five guys. Hlobisile couldn't take it anymore, when she looked over to Zandile she was busy with Scelo.

Hlobisile: Zandile! Let's go

Zandile wasn't minding her. Manqoba looked at her because he knew what was about to happen with Scelo and Zandile.

Manqoba: You can sleep here because this one won't make it

Hlobisile: How can I trust you?

Manqoba:(with attitude) I won't prove myself to you if that's what you're expecting

Hlobisile: Fine let's go

They stood up walking over to one of the rooms upstairs. Luckily they managed to get upstairs while they were stumbling. Hlobisile slowly entered inside then Manqoba did after her

Manqoba: You'll sleep here

Hlobisile: Thank you

Manqoba looked straight in her eyes as she held the glance. They found themselves kissing each other then the next thing they were undressing.

Manqoba: Mmmh are you sure about this?

Hlobisile: Yes

Manqoba picked her up as he slowly placed her on top of the bed

Hlobisile was turning because she felt a little bit comfortable. Right then she jumped out of the covers as her eyes quickly went to the naked Manqoba. Tears streamed down her cheeks when she touched her honeypot. It was little bit painful and right there she Knew that her Virginity is gone. She just gave her virginity to a total stranger. Her eyes travelled to his left hand and there was a Gold ring on his second finger. She picked up her clothes from the floor and she quickly wore them. She walked out of the house without looking for Zandile. Along the way she was busy trying to wipe her tears off but it

was pointless since they kept on streaming down all over again. In two hours she was at her house. She slowly pushed the door as she came across with her parents in the living room.

MaShenge was a mess since she has been crying from last night when she didn't find Hlobisile in her room.

MaShenge: (quickly running up to her) Oh my God baby where have you been?

Hlobisile: (breaking voice) Mommy

MaShenge: (pulling her in her embrace) It's okay it's okay baby

Mr Buthelezi: Hlobisile where were you? And I want nothing but the truth.

She just froze.....

Hlobisile: Daddy I... I'm sorry

Mr Buthelezi: You're not answering my question Hlobisile

Hlobisile: I was at the party, few streets from here

Mr Buthelezi: Who gave you the permission to go to a party

Hlobisile? Who!?

Hlobisile: No one Dad i.im Really Sorry

Mr Buthelezi: I will kill you Hlobisile, is that what you'll be doing in University?

Hlobisile: No Dad it's not

Mr Buthelezi: Then what? That friend of yours is corrupting you and since you're so naive. You're always behind her ass

MaShenge: Language Buthelezi

Mr Buthelezi: I'm going to kill your daughter, you see today I'm going to kill her

Mr Buthelezi was already on his feet,he was angry at Hlobisile since he always wanted what's best for her so he has been strict to her.

Hlobisile:Dad I'm really sorry please forgive me,that will never happen again

Mr Buthelezi:It won't happen because I'm going to teach you a lesson

MaShenge:No Buthelezi,why don't you talk to her rather than giving her a punishment.!?

Mr Buthelezi: She's not answering me so what do you suggest me to do huh?

MaShenge: Let the child be You'll talk to her when you're calm

He looked at his wife then he shook his head walking over to his bedroom. Hlobisile was still crying,she was a little bit overwhelmed and what made it all worse is the thought of her Virginity

MaShenge:My daughter,I was once a teenager and I know what you're going through.

Hlobisile:No Mom, you don't have any idea on what I am going through

MaShenge:(takes a seat on the couch)I understand and your father is trying to protect you from the outside world

Hlobisile:I don't need his Protection Mom,I don't

MaShenge:(patting a space)Come and sit here

Hlobisile:(sitting down)Mom I'm really Ohk and I don't need any protection

MaShenge:You do,This world is cruel Hlobisile. You have not yet experienced these things but you have be careful of them

Hlobisile:(her voice was very low)What kind of Bad things are you talking about Mother?

MaShenge:Like boys,most importantly when you go clubbing

Hlobisile:(looking down)Yeah...

MaShenge: When you're drunk it's easy for you to say yes. Nomatter how bad a thing is

Hlobisile:Mom maybe these things happens for a reason

MaShenge: Yeah but don't follow this bad thing, rather they follow you

Hlobisile: I understand Mom

MaShenge: I want you to keep your virginity for your husband my daughter

Hlobisile: (clearing her throat) Can I please be excused Mother?

MaShenge: Oh yes you can, be careful my daughter and always remember that your father is looking out for you.

Hlobisile: (she was not calm) I will always remember Mom

She walked out of the living room heading to her bedroom. Just then her phone rang. It was Zandile.

Hlobisile: Zandile how can I help you?

Zandile: Friend you just left without informing me

Hlobisile: Was it necessary since you didn't care about me last night

Zandile: God Hlobisile I was busy and I'm sure Manqoba kept you safe

Hlobisile: Manqoba? Who's that?

Zandile: They guy you walked out with last night

Hlobisile: (cleared her throat) Ow Ohk

Zandile: Yes, I hooked up with the other brother

Hlobisile: You're a-

Zandile: Continue Hlobisile I'm a bitch right? Well I'm better than you because I don't hide myself in the name of Christianity

Hlobisile: What do you mean by that Zandile?

Zandile: I heard you last night when you're were busy moaning while Manqoba was groaning

Hlobisile: (a tear dropped) You don't know what happened yesterday Zandile.

Zandile: Yes you're right I don't know what happened yesterday but I'm hundred percent sure that you gave Manqoba your Virginity

Hlobisile tried to wipe off her tears that were Boyle falling like an extreme waterfall. She slide down the wall without hanging up. She didn't want to believe that it's her best friend who is saying such things to her.

Zandile: Hlobisile I... I'm sorry

Hlobisile: Sorry?What you just said it's true Zandile but did you have to throw it in my face?

Zandile:(sighed) I'm just going through some stuffs but I'll be fine

Hlobisile:Cool

Zandile: We're Ohk right?

Hlobisile:We will talk Zandile

She immediately hung up. What Zandile said to her hit so hard.She just gave her virginity to a total Stranger. How absurd it that?

(Manqoba's house)

Manqoba looked at his beautiful wife as a smile automatically formed on his face. Having Nomtha in his life is absolutely a Blessing. Nomtha felt since as he was looking at her so she slowly opened both her eyes as she flashed a warm smile

Nomtha: Why are you looking at me like that Zikode?

Manqoba: You're a blessing in my life, you know that right?

Nomtha: (smiling) How can I forget when you make sure to remind me every single day of your life?

Manqoba: (sighed) And I wouldn't mind saying it all over and over again because you're a blessing

Nomtha: And you're my Hero Manqoba, I just can't imagine my life without you

Manqoba: I can't imagine my life without you too, you're my other rib

Nomtha: (giggled) let's get out of the bed then

Manqoba: I don't mind to stay here in bed, with you the whole day

Nomtha: Yeah right

Nomtha got out of the covers heading to the bathroom. After doing her hygiene process she walked over to get dressed in her room. Manqoba was still sleeping knowing very well that it's time for work

Nomtha: Manqoba wake up

Manqoba: Just a minute MaGatsheni

Nomtha: I'm not playing with you Zikode wake up

Manqoba:(groaning)God

Manqoba got out of the bed as she walked closer to Nomtha.

Manqoba: You're so beautiful

Nomtha:(blushing)Thank you very much Zikode

Advertisement

take a bath I'll go prepare some breakfast

Manqoba:Mmmh Ohk

Manqoba walked over to the bathroom whereas Nomtha made her way to the kitchen

Her phone rang as Zola's name flashed through her phone screen. She accepted the call.

Nomtha:What do you want?

Zola:Can we please meet up,I have many things to tell you

Nomtha: Leave me alone Zola!I have forgotten all about the past so please leave me alone

She immediately hunged up clicking her tongue

Manqoba:Who made you to be so upset my Love?

Nomtha: It's no one important

Manqoba:Ohk then

Nomtha:(sighed) Manqoba have you thought about kids?

Manqoba:Do you want the truth?

Nomtha: Yes I can handle it

Manqoba:I really want kids but with your situation, there's nothing I can do

Nomtha:I also want Children Manqoba,I don't know why God had to punish me like this

Manqoba: Don't blame God MaGatsheni and most importantly don't blame yourself

Nomtha:(smiled) You're such an amazing man Zikode and I really do love you

Manqoba:I love you too

Nomtha:(looking away from him) Sometimes I feel like I'm a failure, I'm not a wife enough

Manqoba: You're enough for me MaGatsheni

Nomtha:I knew that you'll say that but don't ever think about leaving me Zikode because I will die without you

Manqoba:I won't think about such a stupid thing My wife

Nomtha:(smiled) Let me quickly make something,go and get dressed in your work clothes.

Manqoba smiled before he walked upstairs to change. After changing he took his briefcase walking downstairs.

Nomtha:You were too fast baby

Manqoba:(chuckled) it's nothing big MaGatsheni I was changing to formal wear

Nomtha: Here's your breakfast

Manqoba:(pecking her lips)Thank you Wifey

Nomtha: You're Welcome

They engaged in a conversation while they were Eating their breakfast.

Manqoba:(standing up)My parents invited us for dinner

Nomtha:(signed)Ohk I'll be there

Manqoba: Let me go(looking at his wristwatch) I will see you

Nomtha:I will see you

He walked out of the house as he climbed his car driving off to the office.

Mary:Good morning Mr Zwane

Manqoba: Morning Mary do I have any messages today?

Mary:Yes(handing them)and uhmm there's someone who would like to have a meeting with you

Manqoba:Is it important when you look at it?

Mary: Honestly no

Manqoba:Ohk thank you

He says walking over to his office. He took off his Jacket and he placed his briefcase on the table

Imani: Good morning sir

Manqoba: Good morning Imani

Imani: Well sir, you have a meeting around 11 with Mr Radzwili and a Meeting with Mr Amin

Manqoba: Is that all Miss Imani?

Imani: Yea sir

Manqoba: (sighed) Ohk, Can you please get me a drink

Imani: Will get right at it Sir

(At the Mall)

Nomtha packed her car in the packing lot and she climbed out fixing herself. She walked straight to a restaurant and take a seat, Mpume made her way in too.

Mpume: Hey Nomtha how are you doing?

Nomtha: I'm doing fine, how about you?

Mpume: (sitting down) I'm doing fine, It's been so long ey I've missed you

Nomtha: I missed you too, it's been a long time

Mpume: Well I'm trying to have a baby

Nomtha: What?!. I didn't know that you and Scelo are trying

Mpume: Well we were are trying

Nomtha: I wish you all the best

Mpume: Thank you, ain't you trying for a baby? I mean you can get a surrogate or something

Nomtha: (shifed uncomfortable) I didn't think about any of that

Mpume: You should consider it, I'm sure Manqoba would like to be a father

Nomtha:(cleared her throat) Yeah well can we talk about something else

Mpume: Right

(At the Buthelezi Household)

Hlobisile was laying on top of the bed going through her phone. It rang as Zandile's name flashed on her screen

Hlobisile:(sighed)I don't want to fight with you Zandile

Zandile: I'm sorry can you please forgive me

Hlobisile: You'll repeat it Zandile I know you

Zandile:I won't come on friend

Hlobisile:Fine

Zandile:I have something to tell you

Hlobisile:Mmmh

Zandile:Manqoba is married, Scelo too

Hlobisile:(shocked and hurt)Scelo the one you were with?

Zandile:Yes,I found out this morning and apparently they are so inlove

Hlobisile: I'm not looking for love Zandile

Zandile:Well I'm looking for love then my friend but the guy is married

Hlobisile:That means you must let him be because there's no woman who would leave his wife for a one night stand

Zandile: I'm not just a one night stand Friend,I will get him

Hlobisile:(chuckles)You want to cause trouble?

Zandile:No I'm not doing anything silly

Hlobisile:Cool(getting off the bed)I will see you tomorrow right?

Zandile: Right,Sharp

She hung up before she walked out of her bedroom heading to the living room Where her father was.

Hlobisile: Father...

Mr Buthelezi: Hlobisile

Hlobisile:I..I was at the party and I slept there

Mr Buthelezi:There were no boys right?

Hlobisile:(looking down)Yes father,there were no boys

Mr Buthelezi:(sighed) Don't ever repeat that Hlobisile,I don't want you to be like these other kids in this area; Pregnant without a future

Hlobisile:I won't be Dad

Mr Buthelezi:Good

°3

(At the Mall)

Mpume: Look over there (Pointing) There is Zola

Nomtha: I'm not ready to see him, I don't even know what he really wants from me

Mpume: Will you ever forgive him though?

Nomtha: I don't know (sighed) that guy broke me Mpume, if it wasn't for Manqoba I would be dead by now

Mpume: (taking her hands into her's) You have to forgive him so you can probably heal. It's been five years Nomtha

Nomtha: And I still find it hard to forgive him ey, I feel like he doesn't deserve my forgiveness

Mpume: I think you should hear him out, you need to heal

Nomtha: (giggle) God I'm fine, I have already healed

Mpume: No you have not, you keep hiding your feelings and girl. I see right through you

Nomtha: I'll live

Mpume:(cleared her throat)I think he's coming to this side

Nomtha:(Rolling her eyes)He better not come to me,I don't want to cause a scene

Zola saw the very beautiful Nomtha, he's been obsessed with her from high school but she chose someone over him. When he found out about Manqoba,he violated her so bad that it affected her womb which lead her to fail having children. He walked over to where Mpumi and Nomtha were;the Zwane wives were having their own conversation not minding that Zola is coming to them. He stood next to Nomtha looking at her with Lust.

Zola: You're still beautiful,just like you were in the past

Nomtha:(turning to look at him)What do you want Zolani?

Zola:I want you Nomtha, you were mine from the beginning

Nomtha:I think you should leave me alone (looking forward)My husband would flip if he hears you've been harassing me all this time.

Zola: I'm not scared of him, do I look frightened?

Nomtha:(flinched)I.. I think we should go Mpume

Mpume:(glared at Zola)Yeah there are some dangerous
Creatures here

Nomtha:(standing up) Zolani please leave me alone and Don't
ever call me

They walked away from her and they headed to to the parking
lot. They climbed in the car as Nomtha sighed closing both her
eyes.

Mpume:Why don't you tell Manqoba about him?

Nomtha: Manqoba will take it as a big deal you know how he is.

Mpume:(shaking her head)If he finds out about you keeping
secrets,he will kill you

Nomtha:(opened her eyes)He won't know and you won't tell
him

Mpume:On a serious note Nomtha you should tell Manqoba about Zola because he doesn't appreciate such things being kept from him.

Nomtha:I will tell him When I'm ready,now it's not a good time.

Mpume:(sighed)Fine, let's just go

She started the car as they drove off from the Mall.

(At the Buthelezi Household)

Hlobisile was now singing her favourite song as she was preparing for dinner,she always cook early for some purposes. Even though her mother wasn't keen about her doing all this,she knew that her daughter was so inlove with cooking and trying different dishes.

MaShenge:(smiling) Hlobisile

Hlobisile:(turning to look at her)Oh Hello Mother.

MaShenge:I see you're enjoying cooking,you should be a Chef

Hlobisile:(giggles)Dad would kill me,he wants me to do business

MaShenge:(frown)Do you love Business Management?

Hlobisile:(sighed) Honestly Mother, I don't like it in fact I don't like anything involving Business

MaShenge:Then I think you should stand your ground,do you
Hlobisile.

Hlobisile:(sighed) You know how Dad is Mom. He won't let me do Hospitality.

MaShenge: Forget about your father,this is your life not his.

Hlobisile:(shrug her shoulders)Well I'll think about this whole thing

MaShenge:Good, when are we expecting your Matric Results?

Hlobisile:(smiles) January and Mom I know I did good except for my last paper

MaShenge:I hope you won't get level 4 or any less of that very same subject

Hlobisile:Yeah well I can get level 4 but I'm sure that my other subjects will be level 7s

MaShenge:(smiling) I'm glad,and we should go buy December things because Christmas is around the corner

Hlobisile:Yeah, I will go with you

MaShenge: It's not necessary (looks behind her) You'll burn your pots

Hlobisile:(jumps turning to them)Oh my freeking God Mom it's your fault

MaShenge:(giggles) It's not my fault

Advertisement

I'll be in my room

Hlobisile:Oh God.

MaShenge walked away from her daughter,she was smiling. The love she has for her daughter is certainly out of this world. Mr Buthelezi walked inside the house as he was welcomed by this amazing smell. After talking to Hlobisile earlier on,he went to visit his friend two house away from his house.

Mr Buthelezi: Hlobisile!

Hlobisile: Baba! (close her pots walking over to the living room) Father are you calling me?

Mr Buthelezi: You're the one cooking?

Hlobisile: (smiles) Yes Father

Mr Buthelezi: (a hint of a smile) Smells so amazing, what are you cooking?

Hlobisile: Ujeqe, I hope you will love it father

Mr Buthelezi is a traditional Man, a very traditional Man from the Zulu tribe so you can imagine how Wonderful he finds Traditional Food. He tried hard not to sound excited but there was a hint of a smile across his face.

Mr Buthelezi: I will definitely love it Hlobisile

Hlobisile: (smiles) Ohk father let me get back to my pots

Mr Buthelezi: Ohk

Mr Buthelezi said as he walked over to his bedroom. He finds his wife reading a Bible. Hlobisile got back to the kitchen as her phone rang, Zandile's name flashed on the phone screen. She accepted the call

Hlobisile: Zandile how are you?

Zandile: I'm fine thank you, what are you doing?

Hlobisile: I'm Cooking, What about you?

Zandile: Watching Television, I'm bored as fuck.

Hlobisile: I can tell

Zandile: Don't you want to sleep over?

Hlobisile: (scoffs) You crazy, you know very well that my Dad won't allow that

Zandile: You can sneak out, friend I'm so bored

Hlobisile: I was in trouble because of you Zandile so please don't tell me that

Zandile: (sighed) Fine I'll just sleep alone, goodbye

Hlobisile: Don't be mandatory me Zandile, you've been sleeping alone all these years so you'll live

Zandile hung up immediately because she wanted to convince Hlobisile to go to a party down the Street.

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba walked inside the house as he put the car keys on the table both with his briefcase. He walked to the table behind the couch as he poured a Scotch in the glass. He tilt the glass before he gulped down the Scotch. Nomtha appeared from the back as she massage his shoulders.

Nomtha:Are you Ohk Zikode?

Manqoba:(Hiss) I'm fine,I just lost this big contract because of some moron

Nomtha:(Sighed)Was it that big?You really look so tense hey

Manqoba moved from Nomtha as he took his briefcase walking upstairs with Nomtha following behind her. This man has that powerful aura, it's so easy to notice it. He got in his bedroom as he started dressing up.

Nomtha: Manqoba you're worrying me

Manqoba:(faint smile) I'll be fine don't worry. I just need a cold shower,we have to get to my parent's house.

Nomtha:Ohk I'll also get ready

Nomtha miss his man deedly,but she's somewhere scared. She's been thinking about Zola lately.

(At the Buthelezi Household)

MaShenge: Hlobisile bless the food

Hlobisile: Father bless the food we're about to eat and the hands that made it Amen

They started eating, The dish was really delicious so Hlobisile sighed looking at her father.

Hlobisile: Father...

Mr Buthelezi: Mmmh What is it Hlobisile?

Hlobisile: I was wondering... I.. Ummm...

Mr Buthelezi: (stopped eating as he looked at Hlobisile) Stop stuttering Hlobisile what's wrong?

Hlobisile: (takes a deep breath) I was thinking of doing Hospitality at University because I don't really know anything about Business and I don't want to do Law anymore

Mr Buthelezi: What are you saying Hlobisile?

Hlobisile: What I'm trying to say Father is that I want to do Hospitality

Mr Buthelezi: Uyasangana Hlobisile, there's no Child of Mine who will do that shit

MaShenge:Baba i-

Mr Buthelezi:No MaShenge,I told you to stop spoiling this kid. Look at her now!Nx you're not about to do any of that Law or Hospitality! You're doing Business!

He stood up as he walked over to his bedroom. MaShenge looked at her beautiful Baby.

MaShenge: I'm sorry my baby

Hlobisile:(faint smile) It's Ohk Mom

(At the Zwane Household)

Manqoba climbed out of his car as he opened for his wife. She climbed out as he took his hand leading her to the House. He rang the doorbell twice as Muzi opened the door.

Muzi:(Smiling)Bhuti

Manqoba:Ntwana,How are you doing?

Muzi: I'm good

They walked inside as Mrs Zwane smiled pulling her son into her embrace.

Mrs Zwane:Oh How I missed you my son

Manqoba:(pulling out)I missed you too Mom

Mrs Zwane:Makoti,How are you?

Nomtha:(smiles) I'm fine Ma,How are you?

Mrs Zwane: I'm fine(turning to look at Manqoba)Your brother and his wife ain't coming

Manqoba:(chuckles) Mpume wants him by herself

Mrs Zwane:(giggles)Scelo is allowing that. Korobela

Manqoba: It's love Mom (smiles) Let's go eat

They walked over to the Dining room finding the table full with different dishes,Mr Zwane has already settled down

Manqoba:Pops

Mr Zwane:Sho Zikode boy,How are you doing son?

Manqoba: I'm doing fine how about you Pops?

Mr Zwane:I just want to eat, Makoti How are you?

Nomtha: I'm fine thank and you Baba

Mr Zwane: I'm fine but hungry

Mrs Zwane: Let's eat before you kill us

They laughed as they enjoyed their dinner

Three Weeks Later.....

°4 [Un-Edited]

Hlobisile was asleep as her phone rang. She tried to ignore it but it kept on ringing. It's the 31st of December and everyone has plans except for her. After what she went through in the Pens Down party, she's even afraid to show herself in any other party again. She toss his phone as she turned to the other side trying to sleep but now it was so useless because she couldn't sleep. She took her phone as she accepted the call.

Hlobisile:Mmmh

Zandile: Don't tell me you're still sleeping, Zandile it's New year

Hlobisile:That doesn't mean anything Zandile. I want to sleep.

Zandile:Look,there is a party down the street and I want you to come with me.

Hlobisile:(huffs)What? Zandile I don't want to go to any party.

Zandile: It's going to be fun, I promise you

Hlobisile: I'm not going Zandile,and the last thing I want is to get on Dad's wrong side

Zandile:(groans annoyed) You're such a Daddy's girl,you should loosen up

Hlobisile: Whatever Zandile, I'm not going to any party and that's it

Zandile: Why are you like this Hlobisile? You bore the shit out of me

Hlobisile: So why are you still my friend?

Zandile: Maybe it's a favour, you're so uptight and honestly I don't know how we became friends

Hlobisile: (sighed) That's an insult, I once said it that I don't want any insults from you.

It went silent, Hlobisile loved her friend but honestly she hates her behavior because it's that of a Slut. She really doesn't want to lose her because Zandile is the Only friend she has right now.

Zandile: I.. I'm sorry, I don't know what got to me

Hlobisile: That's what you've been saying. Snapping at me then u vike with that ish

Zandile: I'm really sorry Hlobisile, it's stress and I shouldn't have snapped at you like that

Hlobisile: (calming down) What's wrong?

Zandile: It's Scelo, can you believe he's been ignoring me during these past few weeks

Hlobisile: Friend I told you to leave him alone but the Stubborn you, You don't want to let go.

Zandile:(chuckles)Have you seen the Zwane man?They are snacks.

Hlobisile:Kodwa I'm serious here,You have to stay away from Scelo before you get yourself hurt

Zandile: I'm not staying away from Scelo Hlobisile, I'll have him one way or another.

Hlobisile:What do you mean about that?

Zandile:(rolling her eyes)You don't have to know but I'll make sure that Stupid wedding comes to an end

Hlobisile: Zandile no...

Zandile: Watch and see, let me look for an outfit since Wena you're such a Church girl. You don't want to Groove.

Hlobisile:(Snorts) Don't call me that Nx.

She disconnected the call immediately after she said that. She got out of the covers heading to the bathroom. After her lovely shower, she walked back to her bedroom so she can get

dressed. She slides it her skirt and a top as she fixed her hair before she walked out heading to the living room. As always her father is reading a newspaper whereas her Mother is running around the kitchen preparing some breakfast.

Hlobisile: Good morning Parents

MaShenge: Hlobisile, How was your night?

Hlobisile: (walking over to the kitchen) Great, it's a new year on few Hours but I'm really not looking forward for a new year

MaShenge: What's Wrong? Maybe the new year is your year to shine

Hlobisile: (smiles) Well I don't know, but we will see

MaShenge: Yeah, When are the Matric Results coming out?

Hlobisile: (Frown) In Three Days and I'm not looking forward to this

MaShenge: I'm sure you will make it, You're so smart. You took after Me

Hlobisile: (giggles) Oh yes I did. Can I help you with anything Mom?

MaShenge: No I'm almost done, just go and take a sit and enjoy Mommy's treatment

Hlobisile: I've always had Mommy's treatment, You don't want me to do anything Mom

MaShenge: I don't want you to arrive so tired once you get married

Hlobisile: (Chuckles) Mom that's not it and I don't want to get married

MaShenge: Marriage is every girl's dream My daughter and it's Ohk to Dream

Hlobisile: Yes but that's the problem Mom, I'm not every girl. I'm Hlobisile Buthelezi.

MaShenge: Fine, when you get married I'll say the 'i told you so' thing

Hlobisile: Yes you will, You'll even burn your pots

Hlobisile said as she walked over to the living room. Her Father took off his spectacles as he narrowed his sharp eyes at her.

Mr Buthelezi: Hlobisile how are you?

Hlobisile: (looks down) I'm fine Baba, How about you?

Mr Buthelezi: I'm good, are you looking forward to your Matric Results?

Hlobisile:(sighed)Yes I know I made it Father

Mr Buthelezi: Great, you'll be a good woman with different businesses When you're older

Hlobisile:Uhmm .. I guess

Mr Buthelezi:Yeah

Advertisement

you should made me proud.

Hlobisile:I will definitely make you Proud Dad.

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha was making breakfast as Manqoba walked down the Staircase. He was walking slowly observing the beautiful view Nomtha was giving him. He wrapped his arms around her as soon as he approached her. Nomtha slowly giggles turning to him.

Nomtha:Good Morning.

Manqoba:(pecked her lips)Good Morning,How was your night

Nomtha: Great,next to my beloved husband

Manqoba: That's great

Nomtha: How was yours? Your night of course

Manqoba: Great, next to my beloved Wife

Nomtha: You weren't supposed to say that, You are copying

Nomtha: I'm not copying, and I really slept so great

Nomtha: That's good, I'm preparing some breakfast. Did you take a bath?

Manqoba: No I'll take it after I've done with breakfast

Nomtha: (frown) You can't do that Zikode, you have to bath.

Manqoba: (huffs) I will, after eating MaGatsheni so don't worry

Nomtha: (sighed) Ohk fine, Let me finish up here

Manqoba planted a kiss on Nomtha's back before he walked over to the fridge to take out a beer. He gulped it down instantly as she walked over to the living room.

Nomtha was making breakfast when her phone rang, it was an unknown number so she answered.

Nomtha: Hello

Zola:Your beautiful voice always does things to me,how are you doiny beautiful wife

Nomtha:(panicked)Z...Zola what do you want from me?I thought I told you to stay away from me!

Zola:It seems like I can't stay away then, you're so beautiful and... You're my future wife

Nomtha: I'm going to tell my husband about you

Zola:You wouldn't dare tell that stupid husband of yours Nomtha,if you know what's good for you.

Nomtha:(sighed) Look Zolani, just... Just let me be and I promise not to tell My husband about this

Zola:(chuckles)Enjoy Your day sweetheart,and happy New year

He hung up as Nomtha placed her hand on her chest doing some breathing Exercise. She made a Note that she'll tell her husband about Zolani and his call all in all with her threats.

Manqoba was watching Television but his mind wasn't on the Television. He was thinking about a girl he slept with Few weeks back. In their Two years of Marriage he has never Cheated and

he feels a little bit guilty about but what makes him happy is that he won't meet up with that girl again and he doesn't even remember her. Nomtha walked over to him drawing him out of his lousy thoughts.

Nomtha: Breakfast is ready, Come and eat.

Manqoba: Thank you

He stood up following his wife to the Kitchen. He settled around the kitchen as they started to eat.

Nomtha: Zikode what do you think about Surrogacy?

Manqoba:(nearly choked)Mmh What do you mean?Why are you even asking me that

Nomtha:(sighed) It's just that I've been considering it,I mean it won't be a bad Idea

Manqoba:Can we not discuss it right now,We will talk about it next time

Nomtha:But Zikode I thought you would love that because you'll be a Father. Finally.

Manqoba: That's not a point Nomtha but as I told you. We will talk about it but not now

Nomtha:(sighed)Fine

She stood up with a Frown across her Face. She really thought Manqoba will appreciate having a Child, it's the only way they can Concur all this.

Manqoba:(sighed) MaGatsheni don't be mad at me

Nomtha: I'm not Mad Zikode, eat up we have to get ready for a Lunch with the your Family

Manqoba:Our Family

Nomtha:(sarcastic)Yeah right

Manqoba: Nomtha there is no reason for you to be mad because I said we'll talk about it

Nomtha:And I told you That I'm not Mad

Manqoba: Whatever, I'm going to take a bath so we can get ready for Dinner

Four Days Later.....

(At the Buthelezi Household)

Hlobisile couldn't sleep the whole night, she kept on turning and tossing thinking about the Matric Results. When an Sms came through exactly at 00:00 she quickly tossed the phone on the bed as she said a little Prayer before she looked at her Results. She didn't want to believe it. Her phone rang as Zandile's name flashed on her phone screen.

Zandile:(screaming) Friend! Friend I've passed

Hlobisile: Congratulations

Zandile:Oh my God Two distinctions with a Bachelor Friend

Hlobisile: Congratulations, I got Four distinctions with a Bachelor

Zandile: We're going to University Congratulations Friend you worked so hard.

Hlobisile:Thank you, here we go to University (Giggles)Oh God

Zandile: I'm so happy, look we will talk let me call my brother

Hlobisile:Ohk friend

(In the Morning: Sunrise)

Hlobisile woke up humming a very lovely song. She was really excited about this whole thing. After doing her hygiene process she walked over to the living room finding her Father reading a newspaper while her Mother was preparing the breakfast.

Hlobisile:Good Morning Family

MaShenge:(smiles)Good Morning Ma'Baby how was your night?

Hlobisile: Great!This day is so beautiful

MaShenge: That's why I've prepared a special breakfast just for you

Hlobisile:Oh Mom there was no need but thank you anyway

MaShenge noticed the Happiness her daughter had this Morning and she smiled thinking about her Results 'She Made it'

MaShenge: How did you go Hlobisile?

Hlobisile:(turned to face her Mother) Great,Four distinctions with a Bachelor Mother. I'm going to University.

MaShenge: That's Great!More reason to Celebrate

Hlobisile sat down as Mr Buthelezi took off his Spectacles looking at Hlobisile.

Mr Buthelezi:How are you Hlobisile?

Hlobisile: I'm good Father,You?

Mr Buthelezi: I'm good,How did you go?

Hlobisile:I made it. Four distinctions with a Bachelor

Mr Buthelezi:You did great, Congratulations my daughter

Hlobisile:Thank you Father

Mr Buthelezi:I can't wait for you to be a successful Business woman

Hlobisile:(shifts uncomfortable)Uhhh Yeah

Mr Buthelezi:Never disappoint me Hlobisile

Hlobisile:I won't Father

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha: Don't you think we should get you to Hospital Zikode?

Manqoba:(rinsing his Mouth)Mmh I'm not sick

Nomtha: You're Sick, you've been Vomiting and it's really unusual

Manqoba: I'll live, I just have to get ready for my meeting at 10:30

Nomtha:(sighed)Ohk I'll prepare something for your uhmmm
Sickness

Manqoba:Aay Marrn Nomtha (irritated) I'm not sick or anything so stop treating me like I'm sick

Nomtha: Fine! You're just Stubborn Manqoba and we need to talk about the Surrogacy thing

Manqoba:Can we do that in 5 Months or so

Nomtha:But i-

Manqoba:You just never listen,Let me get ready

Nomtha:(mumbled)These past two days you're so annoying
Manqoba aaay

(At the Buthelezi Household)

The Holidays were draining for Hlobisile but things went very well, few days has passed and today was the day they were going to Johannesburg and they were packing their bags. When Hlobisile received an Email From University of Johannesburg stating that she has been accepted to be one of their students studying towards their degree in Business. She was so happy, regardless of not Studying Hospitality. She was happy that finally she's leaving the area. She woke up in a very good mood this Morning, she didn't even Struggle to wake up. She walked over the bathroom as she started doing her hygiene Process. After that she dressed up walking over to the living room. Her Father was reading a newspaper while MaShenge was making some wonderful breakfast.

Hlobisile: Good morning Parents

MaShenge:(smiles)Good Morning Hlobisile,how are you?

Hlobisile: I'm good Mother how about you?

MaShenge: I'm good, I'm just happy that you're going to University

Hlobisile: I'm also happy Mother(sighed) I'm a little bit nervous

MaShenge: Don't Worry My daughter, you will fine

Hlobisile: I hope so, Should I help you out with anything

MaShenge: Today it's your day, you should just relax

Hlobisile:(sighed) Ohk Mother, let me go and pack my clothes

MaShenge: Ohk My daughter, I'll call you when I'm done here

Hlobisile walked over to her room as she sighed Sitting down. She looked at the Clock at the far corner of her room and it was 8am. She smiled at the thought of Johannesburg as she stood on her food. She walked over to her Closet as she took out all her Clothes. Her phone rang as Zandile's name flashed on her phone screen.

Zandile: Friend how are you? Are you ready for Johannesburg?

Hlobisile:(giggles) I'm Fine and I'm so much ready for Johannesburg

Zandile: I'm so Ready too and I really wish we could be Roommates

Even though Zandile was her friend, she didn't wish to share a Res with her because she Knew how she can get. Hlobisile's Bursary is very strict so she didn't want to mess up everything.

Hlobisile: Yeah look friend, I have to pack my Clothes so we will see each other in Few Hours

Zandile: Cool, let me pack my Clothes too

She disconnected the call as soon as they bid their good byes. Hlobisile packed almost everything that belonged to her leaving out her worn things. She sighed as she walked out of her bedroom heading to the living room where her father was already done reading her newspaper.

Mr Buthelezi: Hlobisile, How are you doing this Morning?

Hlobisile: I'm doing fine Father, I'm glad that finally I'll be going to University

Mr Buthelezi: I'm glad too and remember Hlobisile that you must put your Studies forward.

Hlobisile:Yes Dad, I'll always remember that

Mr Buthelezi:Good

MaShenge:(coming in)Fix the table Hlobisile

Hlobisile:But Mom you said I must relax

MaShenge:Yeah but fixing the table is nothing so fix it I'll be back with food.

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha was really worried about Manqoba because he's been Vomiting but him with a Huge ego,he doesn't want to go and see a Doctor. She looked at his handsome self as she found herself smiling. Thinking on how Lucky She is to have such a Handsome Husband. She kissed her pouty mouth before She got out of the bed heading to the Bathroom. She brushed her teeth before taking a Shower. She then walked downstairs to prepare some breakfast.

Mrs Zwane: I'm sorry for coming unannounced Makoti

Mrs Zwane said as she walked in the Kitchen flexing her Classy Style. Nomtha turned to look at her as a smile flashed on her Face.

Nomtha: It's Ohk Ma,How are you doing?

Mrs Zwane: I'm good, I'm only worried about Manqoba

Nomtha:(sighed) He's so stubborn, God knows how much I've tried talking to him about seeing a Doctor

Mrs Zwane:You should understand (smiles)Makoti Zulu men have too much Ego and Pride.

Nomtha:But Manqoba's Ego is Worse than the Universe

Mrs Zwane:(Chuckles) He's still asleep?Phela Manqoba is not a that kind of a person

Nomtha:(giggles)I know right?I had plans With Mpume so I had to Cancel them. I can't leave my Husband like this

Mrs Zwane:You can leave I'll stay with him

Nomtha:Are you sure Ma?I don't want to be disrespectful and besides Manqoba will really need me

Mrs Zwane:Go Take a Shower after this and go, I'll stay noManqoba.

Nomtha: Thank you Ma

Mrs Zwane thought about it but it couldn't be true since Nomtha cannot Conceive. She looked at her daughter-in-law as she sighed brushing off her thoughts. She walked upstairs to their bedroom finding Manqoba pulling the covers over his head.

Mrs Zwane: Manqoba wake up

Manqoba:(groaned) Don't wake me up, I'm so damn tired

Mrs Zwane: I'll beat the shit out of your Cheating ass Manqoba wake up

Manqoba groaned waking it. He frowned as his eyes Landed on her Mother.

Manqoba: Mom what are you doing here? Is there anything wrong?

Mrs Zwane: Tell me who she is

Manqoba: Who she... Wait Mom what's going on here? Why are you even asking me that? Entlek what are you talking about?

Mrs Zwane: You're experiencing Morning Sickness Manqoba and we both know that Nomtha cannot Conceive

Manqoba:(yawns)Mom you're just imagining things right now

Mrs Zwane: Just tell me Manqoba,who is she?We all know you can't have a baby esingayazi ukuthi ukuphi

Manqoba:(Half Shouts) You're not even sure if there's a baby (sighed)Mom let this all go

Mrs Zwane: Maybe I should inform your Father (snorts)I have Three Children Manqoba how do you take me for Nx

Manqoba:You don't have to inform my Father,as yet because this Will complicate things

Mrs Zwane:Who is she?

Manqoba got out of the Covers heading to the bathroom leaving his Mother behind. He knows it's her,that one night Stand. It has to be her and all of this Will complicate things if it's true. He found his bedroom empty and realized that His Mother is no longer there. He dressed up before he walked downstairs. The bond that her Mother and Wife share is out of this world,to him... It's a total blessings

Manqoba:Good Morning

Advertisement

Baby.

Nomtha:(smiles) Morning Zikode,How did you sleep?

Manqoba:Very Well that I even lost the track of time

Nomtha: I've made some Pancakes,I hope you will love them

Manqoba:(changing his facial expression)MaGatsheni I'm craving for a Traditional dish not these fancy things

Nomtha:(frowns)But you never had a problem with these
Manqoba

Manqoba: Well I now have a problem with these Nomtha

Nomtha:(annoyed)What is it with you Manqoba?If you ain't nagging, you're insulting me. If you're not insulting me you're so annoying and very arrg you know what? I'm done!

Mrs Zwane:(chuckles)You too need to sort your differences

Manqoba:I don't have any difference Mom. Nomtha is the one who's having an issue with me

Mrs Zwane:I didn't ask you that Manqoba or did I?

Manqoba:No Mom but-

Mrs Zwane:(sighed) Manqoba you should sort out your mess, remember what we talked about

Nomtha:(shot Manqoba a dead stare) Manqoba....

Manqoba:(tilt his head as he scratched his neck)Yeah Mom

Mrs Zwane: Good,Fix this mess

Mrs Zwane said taking her bag as she made her way out.

Nomtha looked at Manqoba waiting for answers

Nomtha:What were you two talking about Manqoba?

Manqoba:Aybo WeNomtha,Usufuna iindaba la kumina?Awuhabe uyoybuzela umawakho

[Nomtha you want news from me?go and ask your Mother-in-law]

Nomtha: You're annoying Shem,I used to love your Company now you bore the shit out of me

Manqoba:Khuzeka, don't use that shit word on me and well... I'm little Sorry about my annoyance

Nomtha:Is that even a word? Annoyment?

Manqoba:I said it so it's a word,if it wasn't a word it's now a
Word

Nomtha shook her head

(At the Taxi Rank:Two Hours Later)

Hlobisile was waiting for Zandile since they have to take a Taxi
to Johannesburg. Zandile made her way to Hlobisile

Zandile: Friendship!

Hlobisile: You're Late Zandile, we're going to Johannesburg and
I've heard lot of Stories about that City

Zandile:(Giggles)I didn't know you have some Storyteller

Hlobisile:(frowns)Am I laughing? Let's just get in and go

They both climbed inside the Taxi. Hlobisile was sitting next to
the window so she could see everything that was happening.

Woman:Chips!Zimba la!MaChips!

That would be one of the Womens in the Taxi rank trying to earn some sort of an Income. Hlobisile wanted to buy something but unfortunately she didn't have any Money. So she leaned over the sit closing her eyes

—

The place was so unfamiliar to them. It was so crowded especially since they are from the Village. They are now in the Res and they have done all the necessary things but unfortunately Zandile was not sharing a room with Hlobisile.

Zandile:I will see you,I just hope my roommate is not so boring and all

Hlobisile:Oh Zandile, that's all you always think about. Alcohol,a rich man, a party

Zandile:(Rolling her eyes) Obviously,you forgot to say a vibe all in all

Hlobisile:You will die young.

Zandile: Whatever,I will see you Ohk. I need to settle in

Hlobisile: Yeah Cool

Hlobisile made her way inside her room finding this beautiful girl who was wearing a dress and Pumps

Hlobisile:(clear her throat)Hey...

Nicole:Oh Hey,you must be my Rommie

Hlobisile:(smiles)I guess, I'm Hlobisile by the way

Nicole: I'm Nicole,you must be one of the good girls. I like that

Hlobisile:What do you mean?

Nicole:Your dress code is simple Andi hate those Slay Queens and these hoes ladies

Hlobisile:So you're the good girl?

Nicole: Obviously,My Father is a Reverend and my Mom is you know.. those wives

Hlobisile:(sighed)I get you,and I like you already

Nicole: I'm likeable ofcouse

Hlobisile giggles as she unpacked her Clothes. She did everything then took out her phone dialing her Mother's number

MaShenge:Oh Hlobisile my baby, I've been waiting for your call

Hlobisile:(smiles) I'm fine Mother,and I miss you already

MaShenge:I miss you too my baby,How is it there?

Hlobisile: It's fine

MaShenge:Your roommate?

Hlobisile: She's Cool,not like Zandile ofcouse

MaShenge: That's good,I love you so much

Hlobisile:I love you too Mom, Goodbye

MaShenge:Bye

°6

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba quickly got out of the covers rushing to the bathroom. He vomited everything while Nomtha was patting his back. It drives him crazy having to deal with that every morning. He rinsed his Mouth as She went back to the bedroom with Nomtha following him behind

Nomtha: Don't you think you must put that little pride and ego you have on the other side?

Manqoba:(scold)What do you mean Nomtha?

Nomtha:I think you should see a Doctor, atleast call one to come here

Manqoba:I don't want to see a Doctor, I'm fine can't you see that?

Nomtha:No you're not fine Manqoba,you want to believe that you're fine but you're not

Manqoba:(sighed) I'll go and see one

Nomtha: I'm coming with you,I know you Manqoba

Manqoba:What have I done?I told you that I'm going right?

Nomtha: Yeah right!Like you will really go.

Manqoba: Nomtha are you trying to say you don't trust me?

Nomtha:Did I say anything about Trust?

Manqoba: Whatever, I'm going to work then I will go to Your Stupid Doctor

Nomtha:(Sighed) I'm going to meet up with Mpume since I thought Your Mother would look after you like she said but she decided to go

Manqoba:Aaybo I'm not sick Nomtha, you and my Mother should start treating me like the head of the house. I cannot be sick this is nothing major

Nomtha:Your Mother said it,Zulu men have too much ego and you happen to be one of them

Manqoba:I don't have ego or maybe you should just go and prepare some breakfast

Nomtha:Are you trying to get rid of me Manqoba?

Manqoba:How when you're my Lovely and beautiful wife

Nomtha:(giggles)Your Moods are messing up with you

Manqoba:Yeah whatever,I should get ready for work.

Nomtha was about to say something when her phone rang. Unknown number flashed on the phone screen, she wanted to ignore it but Manqoba gave her a dead stare.

Manqoba: Ain't you going to answer that?

Nomtha: Mmmh it's not important

Manqoba: Oh Really?

Nomtha: Yes, let me go and prepare some breakfast Ohk?

Manqoba: Ohk.

Nomtha walked out of the bedroom as she shut the door closed behind her. She leaned over the door and did some breathing exercises before she went downstairs. Her phone rang again so she decided to answer it.

Nomtha: Zolani what do you want from me? I told you to stay away!

Mpume: Whoooa I'm not Zolani, and you see why I said you should tell Manqoba about him

Nomtha:(sighed) Oh it's you!You know Manqoba, he's going to go crazy about it

Mpume:Even if he can kill him I don't care

Nomtha: You're heartless

Mpume: I'm heartless like that, you know me.

Nomtha:Yeah, We're Still meeting up right?I missed you

Mpume:Yes we're still meeting up

Nomtha:Is Lisa going to join us?I missed her too

Mpume: Yeah, Sthembiso is going to be busy and she'll be taking little Sthembiso to her in-laws.

Nomtha:Good,I will see you then. Let me prepare some breakfast for my wonderful Annoying Husband

Mpume:I think that's ironic

Nomtha:No it's not,Look I will see you bye

Mpume:Bye!

She disconnected the call as she went back to prepare some breakfast.

(At Res)

Hlobisile groaned as her eyes Landed on the Clock on the wall. She got out of the bed taking her cosmetics before she walked out to take a shower. She then went back to her room. Nicole was already up.

Hlobisile:Good Morning,how was your Night?

Nicole:It was great (smiles)What about yours?

Hlobisile:Great too,we have to get to school

Nicole:Oh yeah, it's the Orientation what what

Hlobisile:(giggles)I don't even know what's that

Nicole:Mmmh I kinda get it

Hlobisile:Do you have any friends?Like friends you came with from highschool or your area?

Nicole:Oh no,I didn't really have friends

Hlobisile:Oh I thought-

Nicole:I wasn't allowed to,my Peers were very corrupt so my parents thought it would be good to be friendless

Hlobisile:I get you

Advertisement

I have a friend but she's too much

Nicole: Too Much? How?

Hlobisile: She's your Hoe friend kinda girl but I won't call her that

Nicole: Oh I get you (getting out of the bed) Let me go and take a bath so we could go to school

Hlobisile: (smiles) Ohk Let me get dressed

Nicole: Cool

She walked out of the room leaving Hlobisile as she was dressing up. After some few minutes or so, they all got done and they walked out meeting Zandile halfway; she was with a certain girl who was full of Tattoos since she was wearing a vest.

Zandile: Morning Hlobisile and your roommate

Hlobisile: Morning, well this is Nicole my roommate and Nicole this is Zandile and well (Shrugged her shoulders)

Zandile: MaZet, she's MaZet and here is Hlobisile. My best friend

MaZet:Nice to meet you Hlobs,You look cool

Hlobisile:Uhhh I guess, can we now go? Before uhhh-

Nicole: Let's go

You could sense it from a distance that MaZet was the bad girl and honestly she looked more like a Guy rather than a girl.

(At Manqoba's Workplace)

Sthembiso made his way inside Manqoba's office finding him busy on the phone. He looked at him as he chuckled taking a sit. Manqoba hung up as he narrowed his eyes on him.

Manqoba:Why are you Chuckling?Is there anything on my face?

Sthembiso: I've heard amazing stories about you

Manqoba:What about those Stories? Anything that's amusing about them?

Sthembiso:Well Yeah,i mean I was told you're sick and boy you're annoying

Manqoba:Who said that?

Sthembiso: Never mind about that, what's up with you?

Manqoba:(hissed) I'm fine, everyone is asking me that and I'm tired

Sthembiso:Well you can't blame us, you're vomiting, annoying and you have cravings. That are the symptoms of pregnancy

Manqoba:How do you know that?

Sthembiso:Lisa was pregnant so don't ask me how,she was acting the Same way you're acting right now

Manqoba:(sighed)Mom thinks I have impregnated someone

Sthembiso:(scoffs)Oh, didn't you impregnated anyone? Nomtha cannot conceive so...

Manqoba stood on his feet as he paced around the office.

Manqoba:I slept with this random girl in a pens down party

Sthembiso:What the fuck where you doing in a Pens Down party Manqoba?

Manqoba:I was keeping my eyes on things since the Parents were not there so I didn't trust Muzi.

Sthembiso:And you decided to cheat on your wife

Manqoba:It was a mistake Sthe and I don't expect you to understand

Sthembiso:I take Nomtha as my little sister man,it wasn't a mistake. You didn't trip and fell on top of her finding your Dick I... God you're pathetic

Manqoba:I need solutions here,so don't cause problems

Sthembiso:Mnx, I'm out of here. If I find out you really impregnated some hoe. I'm going to kill you

He said as he walked out of Manqoba's office

(At the Mall)

Mpume: Don't tell me you're suggesting a Surrogacy

Nomtha:Yea,I wanted it to be as soon as possible but Manqoba said after five months

Mpume:Yooh it's too far

Nomtha: It's Ohk,I will definitely wait

Lisa walked over to them

Lisa: Hello,how are you guys doing

Nomtha:I missed you (hugging her) You've been so scarce

Lisa:BabySthe is keeping me busy and I'm still busy with my Business

Mpume:Cool,I wonder why are you even working when Sthembiso can take care of you

Lisa: I'm not like that,I won't depend on a man

Mpume:Ohk I get you

Lisa:(smiles)What have you been up to?

Nomtha: Nothing much,My husband is sick so I've been taking care of him

Lisa:Oh I've heard about that, Sthembiso told me and I'm suspecting pregnancy

Nomtha: Pregnancy?

Lisa:Yea Pregnancy I mean he's having those pregnancy things and morning sickness right?

Nomtha:I can't conceive so it can't be Pregnancy

Mpume: Yeah it can't be Pregnancy

Lisa:Fine if you guys say so

(At Res)

Hlobisile: Oh God I'm so tired

Hlobisile said as she threw herself on her bed

Nicole: Yeah

Hlobisile: What's up with you Nicole you've been quiet the whole time

Nicole: I don't think I'll go with you or we can be friends

Hlobisile

Hlobisile: Why not?

Nicole: Your friends.. Those girls ain't good. This is Johannesburg and it can corrupt you in a blink of an eye without realizing it

Hlobisile: Zandile has been my friend since Primary and I can't j-

Nicole: I didn't say anything about your friendship but you and I will remain Roommates only not more than a

Hlobisile: Oh I understand (sighed) I will only be your roommate

Nicole: Cool, we should go and buy groceries as Roommates or you can ask Zandile to go with you

Hlobisile: I will be fine Relax

It was in the early hours of the morning as Hlobisile was up listening to music. As much as she wanted to sleep, she was failing too. She thought about what Nicole said yesterday but as much as she hates Zandile's personality. She's still her friend. Zandile grew up without parents, her parents died in a car accident when she was just Three Months old so she grew up with her Auntie. It wasn't lovely living with them because her Uncle started to harass her sexually at the age of 9 years but she couldn't say anything. When Zandile's brother found out about this he decided to take Zandile with him. It wasn't easy to work while looking after a baby but Zandile grew up then at the age of 13 she moved to stay alone and that's when Hlobisile befriended her. It wasn't easy for her at that age but she had no choice since her brother was working most of the days so Hlobisile cannot just unfriend her

Nicole: You can't sleep?

Nicole said as she noticed Hlobisile that she wasn't asleep.

Hlobisile:Yup, I've been trying to sleep though

Nicole: It's school so you don't have to sleep anymore

Hlobisile:Well I don't think I will be able to keep it up the whole day,I might just fall asleep in class nje

Nicole:You will be fine, maybe you should buy an energy drink

Hlobisile:No I'm fine, Let me just sleep for few minutes

Nicole:Ohk

Hlobisile slide down her bed as she closed her eyes pulling the covers. She immediately drift off to sleep. She was woken up by her annoying alarm as she groaned Kicking the covers because it Haven't been long she was asleep. She got out of the covers and she took her cosmetic bag and walked out of her room heading to the bathroom. There were other kids there so she greeted them before making her way to one of the bathroom. She opened the shower as the water hit her back and she Shriver. She did everything then walked back to her room.

Nicole:Oh You're done? I've just prepared some breakfast here,you can eat if you want

Hlobisile:(smile)It wasn't really necessary but thank you

Nicole: It's not a big deal, Let me go and shower

Nicole says as she walked out. Hlobisile sighed as her phone rang. Zandile's name flashed on her phone screen

Hlobisile: Morning Zandile

Zandile: Morning how are you doing?

Hlobisile: I'm doing just fine, did you have to Call me when we're going to meet in few minutes

Zandile:(giggles)I have something to tell you Hlobisile, Scelo called me.

Hlobisile: Scelo? Scelo w.. oh my God don't tell me you're talking about the Marriage guy from back home?

Zandile: It's him friend and I couldn't say no.

Hlobisile:No to what?

Zandile: I'm going to meet him tomorrow and we're getting down at it

Hlobisile: Zandile she's married

Zandile:Do you think I care about that?He wants me so I cannot say no to that sexy rich thing

Hlobisile:(sighed) You're crazy Zandile you cannot sleep with everyone I mean...a Married man

Zandile:Who will stop me? You?Look I was just telling you
Hlobisile I didn't want Your judgement or anything like that

Hlobisile:You know I'm not judging you Zandile it's-

Zandile: Forget it,I will see you

Hlobisile sighed as she toss her phone to the side. She stood up taking out her Clothes from the Closet and she dressed up fixing her Hair too. She then ate breakfast as Nicole made her way inside.

Hlobisile stood up and placed the plate on the basin they use to wash the dishes.

Hlobisile: I'm leaving,I will see you when I come back

Nicole:Ohk have a great day

Hlobisile:You too

Hlobisile walked out and she met Zandile and MaZet.

Hlobisile: Hellos, MaZet how you doing?

MaZet: NgGrand, What about you?

Hlobisile: Great, let's go then we can't be late for our Classes.

MaZet: The Lecture will understand, atleast we will be present not absent

Hlobisile: Let's just go

They all walked to the Campus. Zandile is doing Design while MaZet was doing Law so they were not going to the Same Classes.

Hlobisile: (smiles) I will see you guys

Zandile: We'll be meeting up at the Café

Hlobisile: Great, I will be there

She smiles before she walked in the Class. Unlike Highschool less Students didn't mind her. She sat down taking out her Textbooks

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha was humming a song while she was preparing some breakfast. Manqoba walked downstairs with his briefs and nothing on top. He kissed her beautiful on the forehead and smiled. He really loves his wife dearly

Nomtha: Morning Zikode

Manqoba: It's been so long without being called that, Morning MaGatsheni

Nomtha: Did you sleep well?

Manqoba: I slept very well

Nomtha: Great Ummm Zikode Yaz Lisa said you must be experiencing Pregnancy symptoms

Manqoba: (nearly choke on his saliva) W..What? You mean I'm pregnant?

Nomtha: (chuckles) No, I mean you must have impregnated someone and you wouldn't cheat on me right?

Manqoba: Of course I wouldn't cheat on you Baby Come

Nomtha: Good we should do a pregnancy test

Manqoba:(sighed)I don't want to get our hopes up MaGatsheni

Nomtha:What if I'm really pregnant?We won't need any Surrogacy or something like that

Manqoba: Don't get your hopes up MaGatsheni you'll get hurt

Nomtha:(scoffs) Zikode you don't believe that we can have a baby?But what if the baby is really here?What if I'm really pregnant and some of my clothes don't fit me anymore or that explains the food I've been eating

Manqoba looks at his wife like she has gone crazy. He shook his head as she took her in his embrace.

Manqoba: Let's buy pregnancy test atleast we don't have to go and see a Doctor

Nomtha: It's Ohk, I'm ohk with that

Manqoba pulled out of the embrace as he walked over to his office around the house. He dialed Sthembiso's number. Sthembiso and Manqoba have been friends since High school. He now takes him as his brother. Sthembiso is married to

Lisa;Nomtha's friend. They were a squad when they grew up both of them with Scelo.

Sthembiso:So early in the morning man what do you want?

Manqoba:(sighed)I think we should look for the girl I slept with Last year November

Sthembiso:Do you really think she's pregnant?

Manqoba: I'm not sure

Sthembiso: I'm going to kill you boy, so you impregnated some hoe

Manqoba:I.. I don't know but we have to look for her Maan I don't know Where but all I know is that my Parents will want me to find her

Sthembiso:Why don't you wait a little bit, it's not like you're Sure that she's pregnant

Manqoba:(cuss)Fuck I'm screwed,But... No we're not waiting

Sthembiso:Call Scelo,he must have an idea on this one Phela I was about to get my Morning Glory

Manqoba:(chuckles)Fuck you man

Advertisement

I will call you

Sthembiso:Sho

Manqoba took his wallet and his car keys before he made his way downstairs. He found his wife already on her feet waiting for him.

Manqoba:Are you going somewhere?

Nomtha:Yes, I'm going with you to the Chemist

Manqoba:(sighed)I will be fine there's no need for that

Nomtha:I really don't mind let's go

Manqoba felt defeated so they both walked out to the parking lot. They climbed inside as Manqoba started the car driving off heading to the Chemist. The drive was silence. They finally arrived as he parked the car.

Manqoba:Stay here I will be back

Nomtha:No I'm coming with you

Manqoba:(snorted)For God's sake Nomtha stop treating me like I'm a damn kid nx

He says making his way in. He bought 6 pregnancy test then he made his way back to the car. He climbed in then drove back home. Nomtha took the pregnancy test as she walked inside the house without saying anything. Manqoba followed her behind.

Manqoba:Baby I'm sorry for snapping at you I don't know why I did that

Nomtha:Your moods are really annoying Manqoba because you talk to me like I'm some kind of shit

Manqoba: I'm sorry MaGatsheni, please forgive your husband

Nomtha:No leave me alone

Manqoba: You're so ugly when you do that, stop.

Nomtha:(giggles)Mnx I can't stay mad at you

Manqoba:Yeah right,When are you going to take these tests?

Nomtha: Later, not now

Manqoba:Ohk baby,let me go and check my Emails

He said planting a kiss on her forehead before he made his way upstairs.

(At The Zwane Household)

Mr Zwane was watching Television while his wife was preparing Lunch. Mrs Zwane looked at her husband and a smile suddenly formed on her lips. She closed the pots before she made her way to her husband.

Mrs Zwane:Baba

Mr Zwane:(shifting his attention to her as he smiled)My love,you become more beautiful each and everyday

Mrs Zwane:(giggles) You're such a charmer

Mr Zwane:I know

Mrs Zwane:(sighed)Baba there's something I have to talk to you about regarding Manqoba

Mr Zwane:What did he do?That boy is trouble

Mrs Zwane:I think he impregnated someone out of his marriage

Mr Zwane:(shocked)Ini? Manqoba cannot do that Mamabo

Mrs Zwane: Don't cause any problems while we're trying to fix this one Baba Calm down

Mr Zwane:Are you sure that he impregnated someone?

Mrs Zwane:Yes, he is expecting Couvade symptoms

Mr Zwane:Aaay aay You're confusing me,I was studying business at school

Mrs Zwane:(chuckles) Couvade is defined as the occurrence of new physical or psychological symptoms in the mates of pregnant women, for which they sought medical care, and which were not otherwise objectively explained.

Mr Zwane: You're talking in a deep language Mamakhe but now we have to talk to Manqoba

Mrs Zwane:I think we must sort this one out without involving Nomtha,I just feel for my daughter-in-law

Mr Zwane:Eish I don't understand why Manqoba would even cheat on his wife

Mrs Zwane: Let's not judge him yet Baba

Mr Zwane:(standing up) I'm not judging him, I'm just going to beat the shit out of him without judging him MaQwabe Relax

(At Res:Few Hours Later)

Hlobisile was laying on Top of bed while I was Online on Social Media. She thought of going to Library but she decided otherwise, She'll just go tomorrow. Her phone rang disturbing her from her little paradise. She accepted the call of an unknown number but no one was saying anything.

Hlobisile: Hello,Who are you?

Man: It's no one,I wanted to hear your voice

Hlobisile:Oh,who are you can you please atleast tell me your name

Man: I'm Thapelo I got your number from Zandile

Hlobisile: What?God how can Zandile give away my numbers just like that. To strangers even

Thapelo:Relax Hlobisile I don't want to hurt you or anything

Hlobisile: Just Don't ever call me again

Hlobisile disconnected the call as she got off her bed sliding in her Shoes. She got out of her room heading to Zandile's room.

Zandile: Oh Hlobisile, you came to visit

Hlobisile: Don't ever I mean ever come to me Zandile!

Zandile: What have I done?

Hlobisile: You go around giving out my numbers to strangers, This is Johannesburg Zandile what if that guy is involved in some Human Trafficking or something.

Zandile: Oh please Hlobisile, Human Trafficking is all around the Globe

Hlobisile: I'm not saying you're wrong but I don't want to find myself in that situation Zandile

Zandile: What did you suggest?

Hlobisile: I suggest you to stay away from me

Zandile: (chuckles) Oh Come on Hlobisile you're exaggerating

Hlobisile: Whatever but stay the hell away from me

She said as she walked out of the room blocking this Thapelo guy. She found Nicole in the room.

Nicole: You Don't look fine

Hlobisile: (sighed) I Just ended my friendship with Zandile

Nicole: Oh God I'm sorry, I'm sure it was meant to be

Hlobisile: Yeah ey, Let me just take a bath and sleep

Nicole: It's 7pm Hlobisile it's early

Hlobisile: I'm just tired and I have to go and Study Cost and Management Accounting.

Nicole: Ohk I understand

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha packed the dishes in the Cabinet before she walked upstairs to their bedroom. She found her husband in his Briefs only.

Nomtha: You're so sexy Zikode

Manqoba: (biting his lip) I know Baby, Zwane men are sexy like that

Nomtha: You have too much pride, Let me take the pregnancy test

Manqoba: Is it really necessary for you to take them?

Nomtha: Yea baby it's necessary

She says doing as instructed then they both sat down on top of the bed. Five minutes passed with no one talking to another.

Manqoba: Five minutes has passed MaGatsheni go and check

Nomtha: No go Zikode, I'm scared

Manqoba got off the bed and take a look at the test one by one.

Nomtha: What? What are they saying?

Manqoba: You're pregnant.

°8 [Un-Edited]

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha: What? I'm Pregnant?

Manqoba:It says you're pregnant Baby I... I don't know what to say

Nomtha:Yes! We're finally having a baby

Manqoba:We should not tell anyone as yet baby

Nomtha: What?No I'm telling them,they thought I cannot conceive but look at me now

Manqoba: MaGatsheni yo-

Nomtha: Don't spoil my night Manqoba,you want to spoil my night and I won't allow you to do that

Manqoba:(sighed) Baby, let's atleast go and see the Doctor then you can tell the whole world

Nomtha:Fine, We're going to see a Doctor tomorrow

Manqoba: Definitely,Come let's get to bed

They got under covers as Manqoba pulled Nomtha to him. He was so confused on how come she is pregnant When about 10 Doctors said her Womb is damaged. They finally fall asleep. Manqoba was woken up by the ringing phone,he opened both his eyes and took his phone accepting the call

Manqoba:The Fuck! It's late what do you want?

Sthembiso: Scelo has finally found the girl you slept with

Manqoba:You shouldn't have woken me up by this hour

Sthembiso:I just wanted to tell you that's all,if you want to meet up with her. Call Scelo he will give you that girl's friend number

Manqoba:(sighed)Ohk Cool

Sthembiso:Sho

He disconnected the call and fall asleep. Nomtha was a bit different yes but you wouldn't say she's pregnant. She gained a bit of weight and She eats more than she did. Thoughts were flowing through his mind like a waterfall which was driving him crazy. Nomtha woke up the next morning feeling so happy that

finally she's going to have a baby. She walked over to the bathroom and took a bath. After that she went back to her bedroom and get dressed before she walked downstairs. She prepared breakfast like she always does. Manqoba walked downstairs finding his beautiful preparing some breakfast.

Manqoba: Good Morning baby

Nomtha:(smiles)Good Morning Zikode, how did you sleep?

Manqoba:Very Well, I'm hungry

Nomtha:I understand, let me finish up here then I'll dish you up

Manqoba: Great, Have you booked an appointment with the Doctor?

Nomtha:No I didn't (sighed)Do we really have to go?

Manqoba: Yes baby Pregnancy test are not accurate

Nomtha:I understand Manqoba,we can go and see a doctor

Manqoba: Great,I will book a space for us I'm sure we can go in today

Nomtha:Ohk let me finish up here

Manqoba smiled as he walked over to the living room. He booked an appointment with the Doctor as he took the remote turning on the television. After a while Nomtha came over to the living.

Nomtha:Your breakfast is ready Zikode, should I bring it here or you'll eat at the kitchen?

Manqoba:I will eat here MaGatsheni

Nomtha:(smiles)Ohk then.

Nomtha went back to the kitchen to fetch Manqoba's breakfast then she walked over to the living and gave it to him.

Manqoba:Thank you (sighed) I've booked an appointment for today around 17:00

Nomtha: Why so late?

Manqoba: It's not that late and besides I have to get to work in an hour

Nomtha:I understand, I'm also thinking of doing something

Manqoba: Something like what?

Nomtha:(shrugged her shoulders)I don't know, I'm just tired being a housewife

Manqoba: It's been Two years,you can't be tired.

Nomtha:Well I am,and right now I need to go to the Salon and Change my hairstyle

Manqoba: What's wrong with your hairstyle?

Nomtha:You don't see anything wrong with it?

Manqoba:No I don't,but you can change it

Nomtha:Good,I should call my friends

Manqoba:(scoffs)You just can't do anything without your friends

Nomtha:We love each other, there's nothing wrong about it

Manqoba:Mmmmh your breakfast is so delicious

Nomtha: It's always delicious,you just never want to Compliment my cooking

Manqoba: I'm done

Advertisement

I must get ready for work

Nomtha:(takes the plate from him)Cool,go and get ready then.

(At Res)

Hlobisile was trying out her jeans but it was smaller than before. She kept on trying with no luck until she decided to wear a dress. Nicole looked at her and shook her head.

Nicole: Are you sure you're not pregnant?

Hlobisile: What do you mean about that? I mean I... Well I...

Nicole: What? You're going to tell me a story about not sleeping with any guys?

Hlobisile: (hiss) No not that I... I cannot be pregnant (stuttering) I cannot

Nicole: When last did you have sex?

Hlobisile: November, It's been about Two Months or less

Nicole: I don't really know if it's possible for a pregnancy to be visible at an early stage but I'm pretty sure you're pregnant

Hlobisile: No my Dad would kill me and that's what I don't want to do, disappoint him.

Nicole: Having a baby it's a blessing

Hlobisile:Not to me,I would abort

Nicole:You crazy,you can't believe in terminating a baby

Hlobisile

Hlobisile:(shrugged her shoulders)That would be the only way
and I'm not pregnant ofcouse

Nicole:If you say so, touch your stomach it last hard just a little
what if you're carrying twins

Hlobisile: Let's drop this topic Nicole because that's absurd

Nicole: Whatever,you will come back to me and say I told you
so

(At the Mall:Two Hours Later)

As soon as Manqoba left the house, Nomtha took a bath and
left the house too. She was waiting at Spur for Mpume and Lisa.
As much as she wanted to listen to her husband about not
telling everyone before they consult a Doctor. Nomtha couldn't
wait to tell her friends

Mpume: Hello Friend (hugging)How are you? You're smitten

Nomtha: What can I say,Life is really good

Lisa: It's really good indeed (smiles) What's up?

Nomtha: We're going to the salon so we can change our hairstyles

Lisa: I'm not talking about that, Today you're.. you're a bit different

Nomtha:Well... I'm pregnant

Mpume:What do you mean you're pregnant?I mean the Doctor confirmed that you can't conceive

Nomtha: Doctors are also humans and they can make mistakes

Lisa:Well Congratulations then,you deserve this

Nomtha:Thank you i-

She was interrupted by her ringing phone,it was an unknown number although Zolani was the one making the call.

Zola:Sweetheart

Nomtha:(gasped) Zolani,what the fuck do you want?

Zola:I want you Nomtha,you know I can't live without you

Nomtha: You're crazy,you need help

Zola: Crazy about y-

Nomtha disconnected the call immediately, she didn't want to be upset

Mpume: It's Zolani right? I still think you should tell your husband

Nomtha: No, not now

(At Res)

Hlobisile was laying on top of the bed thinking about what Nicole said this morning. She didn't remember anything from that night. When her virginity was broken it wasn't painful. Well not until the morning. She decided to go and see a doctor maybe Nicole was right.

(At Manqoba's House: Few Hours Later)

Manqoba walked inside his house finding his beautiful wife reading a Book. He smiled before he planted a kiss on her forehead.

Manqoba: MaGatsheni,How are you?

Nomtha: I'm fine and beautiful

Manqoba: Great,I love your new hair you're more beautiful

Nomtha:Well what can I say

Manqoba:We should go to the Hospital

Nomtha:(sighed)Yeah right,I forgot about that

Manqoba: Let's go.

Manqoba placed his briefcase on Top of the table before they walked out of the House. They climbed in the car as they drove off heading to the Hospital. When they arrived they were quickly assisted

Doctor:The Test will be ready in few minutes.

Manqoba:Thank you Doctor.

Doctor:You two look cute,you remind me of those days with my wife

They giggled as the Doctor looked at the Results then looked back at both of them.

Doctor:Uhhmmm let's rather do a Scan,I think that's a great idea

Nomtha: Yes.

Nomtha layed gently on top of the bed as they put a cold jel.The Doctor did as it was expected

Nomtha: What does it say...?

Doctor:Well Ma'am.....

Doctor: You're not Pregnant

Manqoba:(looked at the Doctor) What do you mean about that Doctor?I mean we did a pregnancy test and it came as Positive

Doctor':It may be Pseudocyesis

Manqoba: What's that? Doctor I studied Business at school so Elaborate

Doctor:Pseudocyesis medical term for a false pregnancy or what some people refer to as a phantom pregnancy.

Manqoba:Ow but she has gained weight and she's eating more than she did

Doctor:It happens and it's usual because it is characterized by the typical pregnancy symptoms including weight gain, growing belly, morning sickness, irritability, and backache; all the signs of being pregnant without carrying an actual baby.

Manqoba:Ow, Nomtha are you Ohk?

Nomtha:Can we go home?I don't want to be here.

Manqoba:(sighed) We're still talking to the Doctor Nomtha

Nomtha:I don't want to be and you're the one talking to him. You'll find me in the car.

Nomtha said standing up as she walked out of the office.

Manqoba sighed as he turned his attention back to the Doctor.

Manqoba:What really causes the pse what what

Doctor:Some believe that the cause comes from trauma, either a physical or mental trauma, while others believe it is a chemical imbalance.

Manqoba:(hiss) I'm asking you Angisho,so Stop telling me about what others believe Wena What did you learn in your Medical school

Doctor:(clear his throat) Issues that may create a false pregnancy may be

Miscarriage,Infertility,Loss of a child or a Mental breakdown.In addition, there are also real physical causes as well which include ovarian tumors and a chemical imbalance in the brain that in a way “tricks” the body into thinking it is pregnant.

Manqoba:(sighed)What can I do to make that all disappear or for her to be Ohk?

Doctor:I think she must talk to someone because it May be daughter,What is she suffering from?

Manqoba: Infertility, she cannot Conceive

Doctor: Oh that may be the cause of this Pseudocyesis

Manqoba:(nods)What about my symptoms?My Mother things I'm having Pregnancy symptoms

Doctor: It's Cauvade,I think you have impregnated someone

Manqoba:Eish,Ohk let me go thank you

Doctor: I'm just doing my job

Manqoba walked out of the office heading to the parking lot. He climbed in as he turned to look at Nomtha,she was crying.

Manqoba:(frown)Baby, MaGatsheni please don't cry

Nomtha:How? I'm a barren!I didn't want to accept this but I had a little hope in me(sniffed)I had a little hope that I'll be able to give you a child

Manqoba:I know that this didn't go as expected but baby don't cry please

Nomtha:(shakes her head)I don't know why God hates me so much Manqoba

Advertisement

He hates me to the core

Manqoba: I'm sure He doesn't hate you MaGatsheni, please don't cry

Nomtha:(giggles through her tears)I was so happy,very happy but look at me now!

Manqoba:The Doctor said you must talk to someone

Nomtha:(frowns wiping off her tears)A Doctor?I don't want any shit involving those Human beings.

Manqoba:We ain't involving any Human beings, you're talking to a Doctor and that wasn't a request

Nomtha:You can't force me!

Manqoba:I will, trust me I will.

Manqoba started the car as he drove off heading home. They parked at the Garage as they walked inside finding Mr Zwane, they were so suprised to find Him there.

Manqoba:Baba(shocked)What are you doing here?

Mr Zwane: The last time I remember Manqoba I was your father and I'm still your father which means I can walk in at anytime even if you were sexing uMakoti

Nomtha:(embarrassed)Uhhh Sawubona Baba[Greetings Father]

Mr Zwane: Hello my beautiful daughter-in-law how are you?

Nomtha: I'm fine father (clear her throat)Uhhh let me go and prepare dinner

Mr Zwane:Oh Ohk Makoti I'm hungry Shem and my wife didn't cook today

Nomtha quickly walked over to the bedroom to change her outfit before she walked back heading to the kitchen.

Manqoba was still looking at his father.

Mr Zwane: Let's go and talk in your office Son

Manqoba:What have I done father?

He asks because once Mr Zwane calls you to the office,it means you're going to get it. Mr Zwane is a very intimidating man even though he jokes around with his loved one's but outside the world he is an intimidating man.

Mr Zwane:We need to talk, just you and me no one else.

Manqoba:Oh(Following him)And Father I'm not playing

Mr Zwane:Who said anything about playing Manqoba? I'm a very busy to waste my time coming here to play

They walked in the off as Mr Zwane closed the door behind them then he locked it taking out the key off the door.

Mr Zwane:Now you're going to tell me everything,and when I say everything I mean everyshit

Manqoba:(confused) What are you talking about Dad?

Mr Zwane: I'm talking about your Cheating tendencies and don't you dare deny that

Manqoba:(sighed)It was a terrible Mistake Father

Mr Zwane:What happened?Tell me everything

Manqoba:(running his hands on his head)I was drunk when I accompanied her to a bedroom since her friend was busy doing what so ever then we started kissing then one thing led to another

Mr Zwane:Mmmh your mother said you're expecting Pregnancy symptoms but she label it as a Co what what

Manqoba:I don't know Dad,I really don't know.

Mr Zwane:You must find this girl because our ancestors can punish us and we don't want that now right?

Manqoba: Yeah but this will hurt Nomtha

Mr Zwane:Keep it from here until you find this girl then we will take it from there.

Manqoba: Ohk father

They walked out of the office Laughing and talking about few things. Nomtha was already done with dinner so so they settled around the table as they started having their dinner

(At Res)

Hlobisile woke up in the morning as her eyes Landed on the Clock. It was still early so she had time to do everything before she goes to see a Doctor and besides her Classes start at 10:00. She walked out to the bathroom and took a shower,she walked back to her room and started dressing up.

Nicole:Hey, you're up early today.

Hlobisile:(smiles)Yes I want to go to the Clinic before I go to Class.

Nicole:Oh,but I don't think you know where the Clinic is

Hlobisile:I.. I will figure something out

Nicole:I will accompany you, it's Joburg here so we can never trust anyone

Hlobisile:Wena how do you know Johannesburg since you're the first student like I am

Nicole:I have relatives here so (shrugged her shoulders)I know the City but not all of it since it's kinda huge

Hlobisile:(nods)Ohk you can accompany me to the Clinic.

She says preparing a Cereal. She eat then Nicole did her chores too. It wasn't really necessary for them to clean at the moment so they walked out heading to the Clinic. Hlobisile was assisted.

Hlobisile: Please tell me that I'm not pregnant.

Doctor:(sighed) You're pregnant my dear, You're One Month and Four weeks pregnant.

Hlobisile:Oh My God

Doctor: It's not the end of the world miss and you're HIV negative so you're safe.

Hlobisile:Uhhmmm Thank you

Tears streamed down her cheeks as soon as she made her way out of the Doctor's office. She couldn't believe that she's pregnant by a total stranger

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha:Good Morning Zikode

Manqoba:Good Morning MaGatsheni how was your night?

Nomtha: Great,how was yours?

Manqoba:Good,I have an important meeting to get up to

Nomtha:Oh let me quickly prepare some breakfast,you can't attend a meeting on a hungry stomach

Manqoba:(smiles) That's why I love you so much

Manqoba walked upstairs as Nomtha prepared some breakfast.Manqoba walked inside their bedroom and Nomtha's

phone rang indicating an unknown number so he answered saying nothing.

Zola: Sweetheart, I'm glad you answered because God knows how much I miss you-

Nomtha:(walking inside the bedroom) Manqoba how i-

Manqoba:(Calm)Tell me all about it

Nomtha: About what?

Manqoba: Don't fucken shit on me Nomtha tell me who.....

°10

Hlobisile was really shuttered About her pregnancy. She thought of telling her mother about this but she didn't want to stress her or anything. All she wanted to do right now is to sleep and Forget about the reality but we always know that can't happen. She layed on top of her bed as she closed her eyes when the door was pulled opened and Zandile made her way in so Hlobisile quickly opened her eyes and looked at her.

Hlobisile:What are you doing here?

Zandile:I came to check up on you, I'm still your friend so I've been worried about you.

Hlobisile: You're not my friend anymore Zandile so please.

Zandile:(sighed) Scelo wants to meet you and I told him that it's fine.

Hlobisile:(frowns)Why? What does he wants from me Zandile?

Zandile:Was he supposed to want something?Aibo I said he wants to see you I didn't say he wants something from you
Hlobisile

Hlobisile:(sighed)Fine;but No I don't want to see him.

Zandile:What do you mean by that?You should see him friend
he's so harmless muc

Hlobisile:You don't understand

Zandile: Then make me!Make me understand Hlobisile because
you're acting like some kind of a brat what if he want's to see
you seriously so

Hlobisile:Then he'll wait until I'm ready to see him,now leave.

Zandile: Hlobisile please, just to talk to him and his brothers

Hlobisile:(shocked)And His brothers?Why do you mean and his
brothers?

Zandile:They want to talk to you but I don't know what they
want to talk about, remember that Time I said I'll be spending
some time Nyana with Scelo. He asked me about you then
yesterday he asked me to ask you to see them

Hlobisile:(shakes her head) No I won't be seeing anyone.

Zandile: Even if it's one second?Oh Nkosiyam Zandile you have
to see him

Hlobisile:Are you planing to sell me to Human Traffickers since
you want me to meet them so bad.

Zandile:(sighed)You know what? Fine, I've tried my best in this talking to you shit and I won't beg you arrg nx

She say bumbing with Nicole on her way out. She walked out immediately without saying anything to Nicole as Nicole slowly made her way in narrowing her sharp eyes on Hlobisile.

Nicole:I didn't know you were friends with her again.

Hlobisile:Oh no no we're not friends Uhmm she just wanted to talk to me about something.

Nicole:Ow,I didn't I.. I'm sorry to assume wrong things

Hlobisile:(smiles) It's Cool,I have to get to Class in an hour you know

Nicole:Oh,Yeah I see,you know you left me at the Clinic without saying anything

Hlobisile:Oh I... I'm sorry about that I was just overwhelmed

Nicole:I was worried when you got out of that office crying,are you pregnant?

Hlobisile: Pregnant?(fake a smile)No no I'm not pregnant

Nicole:We both know thats not it, Tell me the real reason behind those tears

Hlobisile: Fine, I'm pregnant and I have to give that Medical Report to my... Bursary what what I just don't know

Nicole: That's so bad because you will lose your bursary

Hlobisile: I've been thinking about that too so I have decided not to give them the Medical Report

Nicole: Oh, But your belly will grow and obviously they will see your Pregnancy

Hlobisile: I will cross that bridge when I get there. For now all I want is to sleep for few minutes before I go to Class

Nicole: I get you. Let me Cook something I like cooking

Hlobisile: I can tell, you love these things like I do but My Dad didn't want me to do Hospitality

Nicole: I get you, My Dad too but he made me choose something so he didn't force me Into this one.

Hlobisile: It's still the same to me.

Nicole: (shrugged her shoulders) I guess

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha: Manqoba.. Manqoba I can explain

Manqoba:I give you two Minutes to explain Nomtha!

Nomtha: I didn't talk to him or anything Zikode he's the one who kept on Calling me non Stop.

Manqoba:You kept on entertaining him Nomtha! You should have told me about this the moment he called

Nomtha:I didn't want to cause any problems Zikode I know how you can get

Manqoba:No you don't know,If you knew how I can get you would have told be about this shit the moment he called and started harassing you or let me guess... You were enjoying his company right?

Nomtha: It's not like that Zikode

Advertisement

I.. I'm sorry I didn't tell you but I was going to tell you.

Manqoba: When?When he kidnap you again and Harass you sexually until you cannot conceive?How can you hide something like this?

Nomtha: I'm sorry Manqoba, I'm really sorry I wasn't thinking

Manqoba: That's your problem,You don't think Nx I'm going to work

He says walking over to the bathroom to take a bath. Nomtha looked at the door as tears streamed down her cheeks as she was trying to wipe them off.

(At Res: Zandile's Room)

She was pacing up and down frustrated about the sudden interest Scelo has on Hlobisile. To her it looks like Hlobisile has everything she has ever wanted. A Family, good friends and She got perfect Matric Results than her. Zandile loves her friend so much or so she thought but she's bitter and Jealous of her. Her Phone Rang as Scelo's name flashed on her phone screen.

Zandile:Ummm Hello Scelo

Scelo:What did she say?

Zandile:(irritated)Why can't we talk without involving Hlobisile in our conversation Scelo

Scelo: You just don't understand, Hlobisile might be pregnant wit... Ummm no forget that

Zandile:What do you mean by that?So y.. She's pregnant and your brother is the father

Scelo:I wasn't suppose to say that it slipped,look don't tell anyone about this and when I say don't tell anyone I mean it

Zodwa don't say a word

Zandile:My name is Zandile

Scelo: Whatever, just don't say a word

Zandile: Yeah... Yeah yeah I mean I won't tell anyone. Hlobisile might lose her bursary I- oh God

Scelo: Don't say anything,I will contact you when I'm around Johannesburg because right now I'm on my way back home

Zandile:Oh I was looking forward on seeing you though

Scelo:My wife needs me,Look I will see you

He disconnected as Zandile bit her lip thinking about Hlobisile's pregnancy

(At Manqoba's Workplace)

He walked inside the office finding his Pa with a fresh coffee made for him. He placed the Briefcase of the table before taking the coffee as he sips like always.

Manqoba: It's nice, Thank you

Pa: You're Welcome sir, can I Read your schedule?

Manqoba: Yes please do so

Pa: You have a meeting with Mr Busai at 10:30 then a meeting with Miss Mankge at 14:00

Manqoba: That's all?

Pa: Yes sir

Manqoba: Thank you, you may leave

Pa: Thank you sir (walking out)

Scelo made his way inside Manqoba's office without saying anything to anyone. Manqoba hiss when he saw him.

Manqoba: You should learn to knock, there's a reason for that door

Scelo: Whatever man I missed my brother so don't start with your fights

Manqoba:(sighed)Fine, Sthembiso said you will tell me about those girls at the party.

Scelo:Aaay Manqoba you just talk about some shit ngabe uletha iWhiskey ngphuze

Manqoba:(annoyed)Talk Scelo you'll get your Whiskey Maarn

Scelo:(sighed)Fine,I asked Zodwa to tell Hlobisile that we want to see her

Manqoba:And?

Scelo:She doesn't want to,sue literally doesn't want anything to do with you or any of us but I think she knows about the pregnancy

Manqoba:(stands up)I will go to Johannesburg by myself

Scelo:What do you mean?What will you say to Nomtha?

Manqoba: That I'm going on a business trip or something

Scelo:Nc nc nc Manqoba

(At Res:Later)

Hlobisile was laying on top of her bed so tired. Her phone rang and it was an unknown number. She answered after debating whether to answer or not.

Hlobisile:Hello

Mr Taylor: Hello Miss Buthelezi How are you?

Hlobisile: I'm fine thanks and you?

Mr Taylor: I'm fine, I'm calling on Lusizo Bursaries and we have received Your medical report stating that you're pregnant

Hlobisile: What?I didn't send any report

Mr Taylor:Well we have received a Report ma'am or you ain't pregnant?

Hlobisile:I... I..(stuttering)I.. I'm p.. pregnant

Mr Taylor:Then I'm sorry Miss Buthelezi to announce that your Bursary is cut off. You'll have to move from Res by Tomorrow evening and you'll have to pay for your institution

Hlobisile: What?Oh God I...Ohk

Mr Taylor:Thank you Miss Buthelezi,Have a Wonderful Evening

He says disconnecting the call leaving Hlobisile with many questions on Who sent that Medical report.

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba made his way inside the house as she was met by Nomtha. He snirt as he placed his briefcase on Top of the table before he walks to the small cabinet behind the couch. He took a glass as he poured a Whiskey tilting it as he gulped it down. Throughout this process Nomtha was just looking at him without saying anything. She was afraid to even talk. But she knew that Manqoba won't say anything until she does. She stood up walking to where he was as she wrapped her hands on him from behind.

Nomtha:Baby I'm sorry

Manqoba:(shaking his head) Sorry for what Nomtha?Are you sorry because you didn't tell me or you're sorry because I caught you.

Nomtha: I'm sorry about not telling you this,I knew that you will react badly so I didn't want that

Manqoba:So you thought hiding this from me will mak-

Nomtha: You're twisting my words and all Manqoba

Manqoba:(sighed) Don't cut me off I'm still talking here ain't I?

Nomtha: You're talking Manqoba I can hear that but
Zikode;Zolani won't hurt me

Manqoba:(chuckling)Are you drunk or what? Nomtha are you smoking? Because wow what you're saying right now is some kind of shit!You know what that Bustard put you through yet you're defending him.

Nomtha: It's not like that,He really won't hurt me Manqoba.

Manqoba:(Hissed rubbing his hands together)I don't know if you're a fool or you're making me a fool, Entlek I don't know anything these days.

Nomtha:Kodwa Manqoba you know he won't,He learnt his lesson

Manqoba:(chuckling) Prison wasn't enough for that guy I should have killed him before this, I'm sure you're even dating him

Nomtha:(gasped)Haa Manqoba!Are you accusing me of cheating or something?

Manqoba:How will I know when you have your private calls with Zolani? And I didn't say anything about you dating him.

Nomtha: Zikode can we please sit down and talk about this like adult please

Manqoba: I don't have time right now.

Nomtha: Please Zikode, We can't sleep which an issue at hand

Nomtha took few steps back before she walked over to the Couch. Manqoba looked at her without moving but he finally did. He sat opposite her narrowing his eyes at her and Nomtha sighed.

Nomtha: He started calling few weeks back. I tried to ignore him but he uses different phone numbers. When I was at the Mall with Mpume I met up with him but I didn't even dare to entertain him so it started from there.

Manqoba: You were supposed to tell me Nomtha, that Fucker is dangerous and I don't want you to be his target again

Nomtha: I'm sorry Zikode, I promise to tell you everything from now on.

Manqoba: (smiles) I hope you will because I don't want us to fight over some shit!

Nomtha:(giggle)I was so broken during the day knowing very well that you're mad at me

Manqoba:(chuckled)I was mad yes,and don't ever talk to that prink ever again.

Nomtha:I won't,I promise

Manqoba:(standing up)Good, let's go and sleep

Nomtha: Ain't you hungry? I've Cooked

Manqoba:No I'm not hungry, let's just go and sleep.

(At Res: Morning)

Hlobisile woke up early in the morning while Nicole was still asleep. She walked over to take a shower like she always does then she went back to her room.

She glanced at herself on the mirror then her hand traveled to her stomach. It was a little bit harder than her usual stomach. She sighed sliding a dress with her pumps before she fixed her hair. She walked over to the Closet and take out all her clothes and everything that belongs to her packing it in a suitcase. Nicole yawned walking up as She kicked off the covers.

Nicole:Ow, Morning Hlobisile are you going somewhere?

Hlobisile:(sighed) I'm going back home

Nicole: What do you mean you're going back home? Ain't you studying anymore?

Hlobisile: I'm going home because my bursary has cut me off someone sent that Medical Report

Nicole:(shocked) What?I thought you were not going to send that medical report!

Hlobisile:You ain't listening,I said someone now I'm cut off. God My dreams a... I don't want to think about it.

Nicole: You'll be fine, I'm sure that next year you'll be coming back

Hlobisile:Well(shrugged her shoulders)I guess I will I'm such a disappointment

Nicole: You'll be fine, I'm sure about that

Hlobisile:(faint smile) Thank you for being such a lovely and humble soul

Nicole: You're Welcome

Hlobisile hugged her then she pulled out zipping her suitcase before he drags it out of the res. It was easy to find taxis since she saw where they stopped that day they first came here

(At Res: Zandile's room)

MaZet:Eita

Zandile:Sho,Have you heard about the Pastor's?

MaZet: Pastors?Are there any Pastors in the Campus?

Zandile:Yes apparently they have kidnapped Five Young girls from this school

MaZet: That's Hectic

Zandile: Tell me about it,they pretend to be Pastors only to kidnap young girls Nx

MaZet:They are really pathetic I mean why kidnap these young girls?

Zandile:They are turning them to Sex Slaves,Human Traffickers comes in different forms what if I'm also a human Trafficker?

MaZet:(chuckled)No ways! You're not looking like a Human Trafficker and I would kill you, Phela I'm from Limpopo

Zandile:That doesn't mean anything, Human Trafficker use Black Magic

MaZet:Where did you hear about all of this?

Zandile:News ofcourse(rolls her eyes)and Social Media helps

MaZet:(nods)I can feel you,Phela nna I'm not on these Social Media things

Zandile: You're missing out Wena MaZet, Social Media is life

MaZet:Yeah nna keGrand,I don't need a Social Media just get me a blunt then I'll be able to say Blunt is life Mara le nou Blunt is life

Zandile:That thing can kill you,What if you have Lung Cancer as we're talking

MaZet:Then it would have been my day

Advertisement

my day to stop seeing these crazy lectures

Zandile:Let me go and check up on that thing called Hlobisile

MaZet:I don't understand why you hate this poor girl though she's your friend

Zandile:(rolls her eyes)She has everything that was supposed to be Mine,look now she's pregnant with a Zwane baby while I'm stuck up Here

MaZet: You can't blame her for this, if you were to get pregnant they would have cut you off

Zanele: The Zwane family is rich so I would be a happy wife

MaZet: We're you the one saying they're all married?

Zanele: Divorce is ikhona he'll dump that stupid woman and marry me

MaZet (chuckled) Nna I ask myself gore You ain't Bipolar or something but keSure gore onale Disorder Nyana

Zanele: Fuck you

Zandile says standing up walking out heading to Hlobisile's room. She knocked then Nicole opened the door.

Zandile: Hello

Nicole: Yeah

Zandile: I'm not here to fight with you or anything, I'm looking for Hlobisile

Nicole: Hlobisile is not here, she moved out

Zandile: What do you mean she moved out, I mean where would she go?

Nicole: Her Bursary cut her off so she had to move out

Zandile: Ow Cool, Goodbye then

She says walking out

(At the Mall)

Hlobisile was now at the Mall looking for something she could eat since it's been a long day but at least she's an hour away from her Village so she's going to take a Taxi Straight to the Village, Enhlazatshe

Thank to her Pocket Money she made it so far. She sighed walking to the Mall When an older Woman in her late 30s made her way to her.

Woman: Sawubona Mtanami [Greetings my child]

Hlobisile: Hello Ma, how are you?

Woman: I'm fine, This sun is just too hot ey very hot

Hlobisile: You're right, making some of us feel so lazy.

They were now standing just next to the Exit of the Mall When this Woman saw money next to them so she picked it up quickly looking at Hlobisile.

Woman: It's our lucky day,so much money

Hlobisile:(shocked)Oh my God Ma (looking around) Maybe someone dropped it by mistake.

Woman:We should go and share it since we saw it together,we can't leave it Down here

Hlobisile:Ohk fine

Woman: Let's go far away from here, people might see us and we cannot risk that

Hlobisile:(nervous)Y..Yes we can go

Hlobisile was really nervous but thinking about this kind of money pressured her to go with this woman. Maybe she will be able to pay for her University fees, that's what she's been thinking until they made it to the parking lot.

Woman:I don't think it's safe here,why don't we go outside the Mall in that way sharing this will be more easier

Hlobisile:I.. I think we should share it here I mean,no one will see us.

Woman:We can't risk that,what if there are cameras here that are not visible?

Hlobisile:Ma I think-

Woman: Let's not waste anymore time, let's go my child

The woman started walking as Hlobisile walked behind her. Her guts were not shouting for her to go back. But she needed the money. When her heart started beating hard she Knew that something is wrong somehow so she stopped. The woman turned to look at her.

Woman:What are you waiting for?We should go.

Hlobisile:Look I have somewhere to be Ma so I don't think I'll be able to go with you

Woman:What do you mean?You don't want this money?

Hlobisile:(swallow hard) I'd rather go back,thank you though and God bless you

Hlobisile quickly walked away. There was a shady car far from them so she quickened her pace. She was dragging her bags along as heavy as they were but she finally made it to town panicking though. A Security guard saw her fear so he walked over to her.

Security: Hello ma'am are you Ok?

Hlobisile:(looking back)I.. I don't know

Security: Tell me what's wrong

Hlobisile:(sighed)I was walking When I came across with this woman so she saw money on the floor then she picked it up. She Started to tell that we must walk away from here so we can share it and I agreed. When we were in a parking lot she changed her mind saying we must walk far from the Mall so we can share it but I sensed something shady so I told her that I don't want the money anymore

Security:You should be careful about those people,they want to Traffic you

Hlobisile:(shocked)As in like Human Trafficking?

Security:Yes,they get you far away from the Mall so they can take you and Traffic you. Worse they are using Black Magic to draw you to them

Hlobisile: That's scary

Security:indeed it's scary so be careful

Hlobisile:Thank you,I should go straight to the Taxi rank. I'm not feeling safe anymore.

Security:Stay blessed and careful of course

Hlobisile: Thank you

Hlobisile said as she Started to walk away to the Taxi rank. All she wanted was to be out of there

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba changed his clothes while Nomtha was looking at him. No one was saying a word but Nomtha wanted to ask where he was heading to but she kept the question to herself. She kept on glaring at him again and again but when Manqoba looked her way,she would quickly turn but this one moment she decided to ask him

Nomtha: Manqoba I see you're getting ready

Manqoba:(clear up his throat)Yes, I'm going to an important meeting in Johannesburg

Nomtha:Why wasn't I told about this?

Manqoba:Aah Mara MaGatsheni I was about to tell you right now

Nomtha: That's not it Manqoba,you should have told me the Moment that business trip was organized

Manqoba:It was in was announced ngama Last minutes My Baby

Nomtha:(sulking)It looks like you don't care about my feelings anymore

Manqoba: It's not like that MaGatsheni you know it.

Nomtha:Then what is it?Are you still upset about Zola's issue?Muc baby I have asked for forgiveness

Manqoba:I know my Love but it's not about that I promise

Nomtha:(sighed)Ohk fine you will find me just right here waiting for you

Manqoba:(bit his lower lip)I love the sound of that

Nomtha walked over to him as she smashed her lips to his and Manqoba deepened the kiss Until they pulled out.

Manqoba:I love you so much Mfazwam

Nomtha:I love you too Zikode.

Manqoba Planted a kiss on her forehead before he walked out of the house

(At The Buthelezi Household)

Hlobisile released a deep breath she didn't even know she was holding. Her heart was beating fast as she was trying to calm down. She knocked twice then the door was pulled open.

The door was pulled open as MaShenge looked at her daughter so surprised. She Was asking herself on what does she want? Isn't she supposed to be at school? But she opened for her. Hlobisile looked at her mother and she could see the questions flowing through her taken by the expression written on her face. She made her way in as she sat down looking down.

MaShenge: Hlobisile My daughter what happened? Ain't you supposed to be at school?

Hlobisile:(shakes her head)Mom the bursary cut me off so I can't go to school

MaShenge: What do you mean by that Hlobisile?They can't just cut you off

Hlobisile:(lower tone) Mother I'm pregnant

MaShenge: What?Uthini WeHlobisile?Umithi? [What Hlobisile? You pregnant]

Hlobisile: Mother it was an accident

MaShenge:So you're telling me that you were running as you collide with this boy and Wena you tripped and fell on his Dick?

Hlobisile:Mama no,I.. I was drunk (with tears)It really happened unexpectedly

MaShenge:(stood up so angry) Oh no Hlobisile,look how that girl has caused

Hlobisile:Mama It's my fault you don't have to blame Zandile for this

MaShenge: She's the one who forced you to the party right?

Hlobisile:It was my decision (sniffs)Mom I'm scared of Dad, he'll be so disappointed

MaShenge:I know he's going to be sad but there's nothing to do since the damage has already been made

Hlobisile:(places her hands on her face)Oh God,My life is over Mommy.

MaShenge:Oh Lord,so the bursary cut you off?Oh Nkosiyami.

Hlobisile:(Wiping off her tears)Yeah this is it.

MaShenge:(so sighed)We will talk about this just go and sleep. I'm Sure you're tired,I will wake up up in dinner time

Hlobisile:Ohk Mom

Hlobisile sighed as she walked over to her room. MaShenge was really frustrated since she felt like she has failed her daughter. She sighed defeated as she walked over to start with Dinner.

Few Minutes went by as the door was pushed open then came in Mr Buthelezi.

Mr Buthelezi: Good Evening My wife

MaShenge: (smiles) Good Evening Buthelezi, how was your day?

Mr Buthelezi: Very Good, I've been working so hard, I hope my boss will give me extra money

MaShenge: I was thinking about work, that I must also look for something so I could help out

Mr Buthelezi: No, I'm the head of the family so I will work Wena just look after the house

MaShenge: Kodwa Baba- [But My husband]

Mr Buthelezi: No you're not going to look for anything, I will work for our family

MaShenge: Ohk fine

Mr Buthelezi: Good, let me go and change this Overalls

MaShenge: Dinner will be ready in few minutes

Mr Buthelezi:(pecked her lips)Ohk I'm coming back.

He says walking over to his bedroom to their bedroom.

MaShenge continued with her pots as she was little bit scared about the issue of Hlobisile. In few minutes Mr Buthelezi made his way to the living room as he sat down while MaShenge was fixing the table.

Hlobisile was still in her room as she just woke up. She rinsed her face as her eyes were on the mirror. Questions were flowing through her mind as she kept on asking herself on how did things get here. She shifted from the mirror walking over to the living room. She stopped on her tracks when her eyes Landed on her father.

Hlobisile:Baba[Father]

Mr Buthelezi:(standing up) Hlobisile what are you doing here!? Ain't you supposed to be at school?

Hlobisile: Father can we please talk... I... I was.. I was...

Mr Buthelezi:What Hlobisile!? You're supposed to be at school and here you are busy galvanizing around here

Hlobisile:(a tear escaped from her eye)Baba can I please explain please

Mr Buthelezi:Start explaining then

Hlobisile:(snort)I'm. I'm pregnant and th-

Mr Buthelezi:Uthini?Uthi Umithi Hlobisile?Wazini Ngabafana
[What?Are you saying you're pregnant Hlobisile what do you
know about boys]

Hlobisile:Baba It was a mistake (tears fell) It was a terrible
Mistake

Mr Buthelezi:Uyalalana Hlobisile, that's not a mistake

Hlobisile:It was a mistake I swear

Mr Buthelezi:(scoffs)I will let you see a mistake then

He says walking to hs room. Hlobisile looked up to her mom as
tears were flowing through her cheeks. MaShenge pulled her
daughter to her embrace allowing her to cry. Mr Buthelezi
walked in carrying a belt as he swung the belt across her back

Hlobisile:(jumps)Father!

Mr Buthelezi: I'm showing you a type of Mistake, You said you
got pregnant by a mistake right?

Hlobisile:Yes But please Father Stop

Mr Buthelezi: This corresponds to your mistake so I'm showing you my Mistake too nx

MaShenge pulled Hlobisile behind her

MaShenge: Buthelezi that's not a way to solve things

Mr Buthelezi: You're spoiling this child too much MaShenge and I won't have any of that

MaShenge: You don't have to beat her up, think about the baby she's carrying

Mr Buthelezi:(huff)Yabona wena Hlobisile,you will go and drag that boy who knocked you up tomorrow morning Until then I don't want anything to do with your shit Nx.. Ngithi uyofunda Kanti uyolanda ingane eGoli [I think you're going to study but you go to Johannesburg to fetch a baby]

Hlobisile:(sobs) I'm sorry Baba

Mr Buthelezi:Suka la Emehlweni wami [Disappear from my eyes]

(At Campus)

Manqoba walked over to Hlobisile's old room after bribing the Admin for this information. He knocked few times as the door is pulled open.

Manqoba: Good Evening,how are you doing?

Nicole:(clear her throat) I'm fine thank you,how can I help you?

Manqoba: I'm looking for Hlobisile

Nicole:Oh

Advertisement

Hlobisile is not living here anymore.

Manqoba:Why do you mean by that?

Nicole:Her Bursary has cut her off since she's pregnant so (shrugged her shoulders)she went home.

Manqoba: She's Pregnant?

Nicole:Yes

Manqoba:Oh Ohk thank you

Manqoba walked out heading to a Hotel he booked. He sighed sitting down as his phone rang.

Scelo:Sho man

Manqoba:Sho,eish I didn't find that girl they say she moved back home since she's pregnant

Scelo:So she's really pregnant?

Manqoba:(sighed running his hands through his fade)It seems like it,I have to come back home since there's nothing left for me here

Scelo:Yeah,I will talk to Zodwa about her house she'll give me the directions

Manqoba: Thank man, I'll be there tomorrow morning

Scelo:Sho

(At the Buthelezi Household)

Hlobisile woke up the next morning as she got off the bed walking over to the bathroom. She took a cold bath before she made her way back to her bedroom then she got dressed. She kept on looking at the mirror as she was touching her stomach. She sighed wearing her flip flops before she walked over to the

Living room. Her mother was preparing some breakfast while her father was reading a newspaper.

Hlobisile: Good Morning

MaShenge: Good Morning my daughter, sit down I'll dish you up soon

Mr Buthelezi: She has to go fetch that boy I'm not going to work so don't give her any ideas

MaShenge: (sighed) Kodwa Shenge [But Shenge]

Mr Buthelezi: M.mmh MaShenge

Hlobisile: It's Ohk Mom, Baba unfortunately I don't know wh.. where he's staying

Mr Buthelezi: You'll figure something out

Hlobisile looked at her mother but she was defeated too. Hlobisile walked out of the house as she walked to the Zwane Household.

(At the Zwane Household)

Even though she couldn't remember the way clearly but she arrived to the place. She knocked with her heart pumping out of her chest as the door was pulled open.

Mrs Zwane: Hello dear

Hlobisile: H...Hy I'm looking for.. Uhmm for this other guy I don't know if you know him or not

Mrs Zwane: Who? I really don't get you

Hlobisile: He's tall, dark and (shrugged her shoulders) I don't remember Him clearly

Mrs Zwane: Come in, I'll show you the pictures of my three boys.

Hlobisile: Ohk ma'am

They made their way inside as Hlobisile looked around the house. Last time she was here she didn't have time to look around and there were too many people who were all over the place. Mrs Zwane went to take pictures of her sons Muzi, Scelo and Manqoba then she walked over to give them to Hlobisile

Mrs Zwane: Who is it between this three?

Hlobisile:Uhmm (pointing)Here

Mrs Zwane:Oh Manqoba, he's not around. Actually he's not staying here

Hlobisile:(popped her eyes)Oh I'm so sorry I thou-

Mrs Zwane:No it's Ohk I can help you,I'm his mother

Hlobisile:Well(looking down)I.. I'm pregnant and My d-

Mrs Zwane:So you're the one he's been looking for?Oh My God.

Hlobisile:What do you mean?

Mrs Zwane: He's experiencing Pregnant symptoms

Hlobisile:Oh

Mrs Zwane:Yes now(smiles) Continue with you know

Hlobisile:(sighed)My father said I must go and find the boy well (shrugged her shoulders)the guy who impregnated me until then he wants nothing to do with me

Mrs Zwane:Huuuh, that's a little bit hectic then but Manqoba will be here anytime soon

Hlobisile:(nods)Ohk Ma

Mrs Zwane:Yes,you may wait for him here in the meanwhile I'll just prepare something for you to eat

Hlobisile:(chuckle nervously) It's.. it's really necessary Ma

Mrs Zwane: No you're carrying a little Cargo in there so you too must eat

Hlobisile: Ohk Ma, no problem

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba walked inside his house as Nomtha was sipping wine on the Couch. He shook his head as she pecked her lips

Manqoba: Morning Baby

Nomtha: Morning, I didn't think you'll be coming back this early

Manqoba: The meeting was cancelled

Nomtha: Oh, I didn't prepare any breakfast for you though

Manqoba: We can still eat out I don't mind

Nomtha: Real? Cool then I'll go and change

She says walking upstairs as Manqoba's phone rang. His Mother's name flashed on her phone screen then he accepted the call.

Manqoba: Ma?

Mrs Zwane: Manqoba the girl is here and her father has sent her to come and fetch you

Manqoba: What do you mean she's there? Like in your house

Mrs Zwane: I'm not stuttering am I? So I suggest for you to come here like now

Manqoba: Eish I was about to take Nomtha out for breakfast

Mrs Zwane: Come down here Manqoba and your father will be here too, and I must advise you to tell Nomtha about this

Manqoba: I will tell her Ma but not now

Mrs Zwane: Fine, I just don't want you to keep things from uMakoti wam especially this thing

Manqoba: I'm coming

Mrs Zwane: Ohk son

She disconnected the call as Nomtha made her way down.

Manqoba: Baby I have to go to my parent's house

Nomtha: Oh, It's Ohk should I come with you?

Manqoba: No baby (pecked her lips) I'll be back before you know it.

Nomtha: (nods) Ohk then

Manqoba walked out heading to his parent's house

°13

(At the Zwane Household)

Manqoba made his way in as his eyes Landed on Hlobisile. He sighed continuing then he sat opposite her. Mrs Zwane made her way downstairs

Mrs Zwane:Oh Manqoba

Manqoba:Ma,how are you doing?

Mrs Zwane: I'm good, your Father will be here in a minute

Manqoba:Ohk (shifts his eyes to Hlobisile) Hello,Uhmm my name is Manqoba

Hlobisile:I... I'm Hlobisile

Manqoba:(nods)Mom where's Dad?I thought he'll be here.

Mrs Zwane: I'm sure he's on hi-(the door opened)Oh Speak of the Devil.

Mr Zwane made his way as he looked at Hlobisile and smiled.

Mr Zwane: Good Morning Family, I had to Cancel my meetings
God

Mrs Zwane: Haw Baba that's not a big deal you'll see those
meetings some other time

Mr Zwane: Yeah whatever, Who's this beautiful girl?

Manqoba: (clear his throat) She's uhmm... Her name is Hlobisile

Mr Zwane: Mmh She's so beautiful, only if I was single Kodwa
aaay there's this thing called a Polygamy

Mrs Zwane: Aibo Baba, I would leave your ass I won't be sharing
your dick

Hlobisile: (gasped) Uhmm... (shifted uncomfortable)

Mrs Zwane: (giggles) Don't be embarrassed or anything my
daughter we all know what that is (winked) Let's talk about
what we're all here for

Mr Zwane: Oh yeah what really happened? (narrowing her eyes
on Hlobisile) What happened my daughter?

Hlobisile: My.. My bursary cut me off so so I went back home. I
told my father that I'm pregnant and he said I must go and drag
the baby daddy to him.

Mrs Zwane: Seems like your father is just cruel (huffs)How can one do that to their own daughter? He's a Zulu man and this is unacceptable

Manqoba:What do you mean by that Mother?

Mr Zwane:(sighed)She has to go home so we can send a letter for Inhlawulo (damages)

Manqoba: Oh,Ohk when are we going to send that letter?

Mr Zwane: Right away,so MaZwane you'll accompany this child to her home

Mrs Zwane:Yebo Baba I can do that,but let me prepare something for her to eat

Hlobisile:(clear her throat)Ma I'm all good I've just ate

Mrs Zwane: Nonsense, you're eating for two so you'll have to eat and be healthy.

Mrs Zwane said as she stood up making her way to the Kitchen.

Mr Zwane sighed looking at Hlobisile.

Mr Zwane: Everything is going to be fine my daughter and Manqoba (shifting his attention to Manqoba) You'll have to tell your wife.

Hlobisile:(gasped)

Mr Zwane:(shakes his head) I'll be leaving,I have things to take care of

Mr Zwane says as he walked upstairs taking some files then he walked out of the house as Mrs Zwane came back with a plate full of food.

Hlobisile:Ma I think that's a lot of food

Mrs Zwane: You're carrying a precious Cargo in there so you must eat as much as you can

Hlobisile:Uhhh Ohk then I'll eat just a little

Mrs Zwane:(shrugged her shoulders)Fine by me

Manqoba:(sighed)I better get Going

Mrs Zwane:Haw, Ain't you going to talk a little with the mother of your unborn child?

Manqoba:Mama I'll talk to her after Ukuhlawula

Mrs Zwane: Ohk then,say hi to uMakoti

Manqoba:I will do, Goodbye

Manqoba said as he walked out of the house. Hlobisile sighed as it sink in that she's pregnant and her baby daddy is married.

Mrs Zwane: You don't have to blame yourself you know, I know that you two are to blame kodwa I blame Manqoba more because he Knew the consequences of cheating on his wife

Hlobisile: My father will be more disappointed than he is, I should have stopped myself from s... (looking down) Uhmm you know with him but I did it anyway

Mrs Zwane: Parents are like that, they'll be disappointed but at the end they'll come around so don't worry yourself much

Hlobisile: (shrugged her shoulders) I guess they will, I miss my old life right now

Mrs Zwane: This will be a lesson to you but mostly a blessing. That soul you're carrying is a blessing

Hlobisile: Well it came with too many problems, my life was just so simple. I was innocent before well him.

Mrs Zwane: Maybe you were meant to be meet, and be his baby mother

Hlobisile: (looked at her) Why do you mean by that?

Mrs Zwane: Let's rather leave that but it's kinda a blessing

Hlobisile:(sighed)I guess

Mrs Zwane:So you were studying; What's your Major?

Hlobisile:My Dad wanted me to do Business and honestly I don't feel like it.

Mrs Zwane:Yeah, that's how Zulu men are they are Controlling

Hlobisile:Very

Here I'm done

Mrs Zwane:You didn't even eat half of it

Hlobisile

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba made his way inside as Nomtha was preparing Lunch since it's few minutes to 12, time for Lunch ey! He smiled before he wrapped his hands around her.

Manqoba:Mamekhaya(biting her earlobe)How are you doing?

Nomtha:(giggled) I'm doing fine Zikode, just like you left me;Fine!

Manqoba:Mmmh what are you making? I'm hungry

Nomtha:Mmmh you're Hungry?

Manqoba:Yes I'm hungry,I didn't eat anything at my parent's house

Nomtha:Oh now tell me,what was so important at the Zwane Household that made you Cancel our breakfast eat-out.

Manqoba:(sighed stepping backwards)I... I have something important to talk to you about

Nomtha:(turned to look at him) What's up?You seem scared or nervous,I can't really tell

Manqoba:(sighed) I.. I messed up pretty bad, it's messed up

Nomtha:OH-K

Nomtha switched the stove off before she followed Manqoba to the Couch

(At the Buthelezi Household)

They finally parked outside of her home. Hlobisile was a bit nervous as they climbed out of the car making their way to the

house. She was slightly embarrassed about her home I mean, this woman comes from the world of her own.

A Mansion, fancy cars I mean... A fancy lifestyle.

Mrs Zwane: Don't Worry, I see you look embarrassed about your home but I'm from... Let's rather not talk about it

Hlobisile nods as they knocked And the door was pulled open. MaShenge looked at this woman as her eyes Landed on her daughter. She moved inviting them in.

Mrs Zwane: Good Afternoon

MaShenge: Good afternoon (points) Come this way

They walked over to the living room. Mr Buthelezi was there drinking his tea, he looked up finding Mrs Zwane and Hlobisile

Mr Buthelezi: Oh, Good Evening

Mrs Zwane: Good Evening, I would like to talk to you

MaShenge: You can take a sit, anything to drink?

Mrs Zwane:(taking a sit)No no no I'm fine actually I was to accompany Hlobisile home

Mr Buthelezi:Who are you to come in my house to tell me that? Can't you atleast introduce yourself?

Mrs Zwane:(clear her throat) I'm Mrs Zwane,uMaZikode and the boy who impregnated this young lady is my son

Mr Buthelezi:Mmmh I wanted to talk to the boy,so he can tell me very well about his intentions about my daughter

Mrs Zwane:Shenge, you're a Zulu man and you know that's not how things are done

Mr Buthelezi:Are you questioning me Mrs Zwane?

Mrs Zwane:(standing up) Certainly not, you'll receive a letter from my family and you don't have to worry about anything regarding my grandchild. My family takes care of one of their own (looks at Hlobisile) I'll be leaving, Goodbye my daughter,you too MaShenge.

She said as she walked out of the house. Mr Buthelezi hissed looking at Hlobisile.

Mr Buthelezi: You see how rude Your people are! She comes in my house and speak to me like she's walking down the mountain nx

He stood up as she looked at his daughter, he shakes her head clicking his tongue as he made his way to his room.

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha: You're scaring me Manqoba what's wrong?

Manqoba: Oh baby (running his hands on his face) This is really messed up.

Nomtha: What's wrong, please tell me Zikode.

Manqoba: I.. I cheated on you with this other girl

Nomtha: W... What?

Manqoba: I'm sorry baby it wasn't really my intentions, I was drunk

Nomtha: (standing on his feet) That doesn't justify anything

Manqoba! Is there anything (with tears) Anything else?

Manqoba: (looking down) Yes, she's pregnant

Nomtha: (placed her hand on her chest) Oh God!

°14

Nomtha:(placing her hand on her chest)Oh God!

Manqoba: I'm sorry MaGatsheni,I...it was a terrible Mistake
please forgive me

Nomtha:(standing up)You cheated Manqoba,not only that but
you had to impregnate her knowing very well that I cannot
conceive

Manqoba:(Taking few steps to her) Please forgive,I was really
drunk

Nomtha:That doesn't justify anything!(trying to wipe her
tears)Do you know what hurts the most? It's that she'll be
carrying your seed, something that I have failed to do.

Manqoba: I'll fix this Baby, just Tell me what to do!Tell me how
to fix this

Nomtha: There's nothing you can do, you're about to be a
father congratulations Manqoba but I'm sorry

Manqoba:MaGat-

Nomtha:(sniffs) I'm so sorry that I haven't been a woman
enough for you! I'm sorry that I wasn't able to give you a child
but all of that wasn't my fault.

Manqoba: You're hurting me stop saying that,I love you.

Nomtha: I'm leaving,I can't stay with you here knowing pretty well that you're nothing but a cheater!!

Manqoba:(pulling her hand) You're not thinking straight, please think about the love we have

Nomtha:I need some air or maybe I'll have to give up on our marriage,it ended the day I found out that I'm infertile

Manqoba:You know that's not true,I love you, I've loved you.

Nomtha:(sarcastic)Yeah right, there's no need for you to say things that would make me feel better,I know that I've failed! I've failed you!

Nomtha says as tears were gushing down her cheeks as she made her way upstairs. Manqoba ran his hands on his face not knowing what to do and how to fix this. Everything is a total mess! He took out his phone as he dialed Sthembiso's number.

Sthembiso:Sure

Manqoba: She's leaving me,I.. I messed up so bad Sthe she's leaving me.

Sthembiso:(shocked) What?You sure?

Manqoba:I messed up,I shouldn't have slept with that girl.

Sthembiso:You shouldn't have been to that stupid pens down party in the first place,now what are you going to do?

Manqoba:I don't know I-

Manqoba was about to say something when Nomtha came downstairs dragging her Suitcases. Manqoba quickly walked over to her.

Manqoba: Nomtha can we.. can we talk please

Nomtha: There's nothing to talk about Manqoba, you've said enough

Manqoba:Can we please solve this please,we can talk about this and find a solution

Nomtha: I'm leaving Manqoba,I... I can't stay here. I can't!

Manqoba: Please don't go MaGatsheni, don't leave me please

Nomtha:Good bye Manqoba,I can't stay for this I've failed you and I've failed my Marriage (shakes her head) I'm sorry I've failed you.

She looked at him for the last time as she made her way out dragging her suitcases without thinking twice.

(At the Buthelezi Household: Morning)

Hlobisile slowly opened her eyes as they landed on the Clock which was hanging on the wall. She sighed kicking off her blankets as she got off the bed. She tapped her left foot on the side of bed while she was going through her phone. She stopped at Zandile's number as she found herself dialing them.

Zandile: Hlobisile... I didn't think you would call me.

Hlobisile: My life is a mess Zandile, I need a friend and you've been my friend since primary

Zandile: (sighed) What you said the other day really hurt me since I thought we'll always be together Hlobisile

Hlobisile: Yeah, I want you back as my friend Zandile. I want us to fix our friendship I miss you, I miss us.

Zandile: I won't lie and say I didn't miss you coz I miss you so bad.

Hlobisile:(giggles)So.. friends?

Zandile:Yeah friends,now tell me the latest

Hlobisile:(shrugged her shoulders) Nothing interesting

Advertisement

I just found out that I'm pregnant

Zandile: You lie!So Manqoba is the Father?

Hlobisile: Yeah,and it's so complicated and shit

Zandile:I hope you'll be Fine,so you won't Come back to School?

Hlobisile: I'm thinking of coming back next year, I'll make a plan
About my child

Zandile:Cool then,look I will call you Ohk

Hlobisile:Cool, we'll talk

She disconnected the call tossing it on the bed. She sighed getting up as she walked over to the bathroom so she could take a bath. She shivered when the cold water hit her back and she hissed closing her eyes enjoying her own peaceful moment. After a while she opened both her eyes,she got out of the bath tub walking back to her bedroom.

She went through her closet looking for something to wear and she found this beautiful dress. She observed herself on the mirror before she walked over to the living room finding her father reading a newspaper while MaShenge was preparing breakfast.

Hlobisile:Good Morning

MaShenge:(smiles)Good Morning my daughter,how are you doing?

Hlobisile: I'm doing fine Mother,how about you?

MaShenge: I'm doing fine too, I've been some breakfast so sit down I'll dish out for you

Hlobisile:(settling down)Thank you Mother

MaShenge looked at both her husband and her daughter as she sighed walking to the kitchen to dish out. Mr Buthelezi looked at Hlobisile.

Mr Buthelezi:Your in-laws are coming to pay the damages this Saturday, meaning it's the day after tomorrow

Hlobisile:(clear throat) They're not my in-laws Father

Mr Buthelezi: They are your in-laws, Kanti ain't you carrying their seed?

Hlobisile: Baba it's not like that

Mr Buthelezi: You don't have to explain then, they're your in-laws finish and klaar

He said that standing up as he made his way to the bedroom. MaShenge walked over with the plates.

MaShenge: Where's your Father?

Hlobisile: Your room, mama (sighed) he hates

MaShenge: He loves you Hlobisile, you're his daughter.

Hlobisile: (shakes her head) I can see it in his eyes, I've never wanted to Disappoint him but now...

MaShenge: Listen, you have made a mistake so you have to learn from it

Hlobisile: Well what can I say, it's my fault that I'm here to today. If I di-

MaShenge: Abasasebenzi abo What if, what's done is done we have to accept it that's all

Hlobisile:(nods) You're right Mom.

(At The Hotel)

Mpume immediately hugged her friend the moment she opened the door.

Mpume:Tell me what's wrong Nomtha.

Nomtha:My life is over Mpume, I've just lost someone I love deathly

They shut the door closed as they walked inside. Mpume sat on the couch while Nomtha had her head on her lap.

Mpume:I want you to tell me everything, from the start

Nomtha: Manqoba slept with someone infact he cheated and now that girl is pregnant

Mpume:Oh friend,that must be very bad.

Nomtha:I promised him my life Mpume,I love that guy a lot.

Mpume: Look (brushing her hair) I know what he did was actually terrible but I think you must go back and talk to him.

Nomtha: Have you been listening to me? She's giving him a child, something he has always wanted in which I have failed to give him.

Mpume: Maybe you guys can just raise the baby together.

Nomtha: I don't know if this girl would agree and I don't think I'm ready to raise another woman's child

Mpume: Weren't you the one who wanted to adopt?

Nomtha: That was different, here I would be raising my husband's child, how will I look at that baby uh.uh.

Mpume: Think about it, that man loves you and there's no doubt that he can do anything to fix your marriage so I don't think it could be difficult to talk to this other woman about giving you the baby

Nomtha: (sighed) I don't know ey.

Mpume: Just think about it, fix your marriage Nomtha.

°15

(At the Buthelezi Household)

Mr Buthelezi was reading his newspaper while MaShenge was cooking up a feast for their guests. Mr Buthelezi was really annoyed about everything and he wants to see her only daughter at School studying towards her Master's. MaShenge saw how restless Mr Buthelezi is so she prepared a special tea for him as she handed it over to him

Mr Buthelezi: Thank you Nkosikazi [Wife]

MaShenge: You're Welcome, I know this thing is hard to you but be glad that this boy is taking responsibility

Mr Buthelezi: I want Hlobisile back to school that's all, is it too much to ask?

MaShenge: No, you love your daughter and I love her either baba but we need to support her throughout this whole thing

Mr Buthelezi: You're right, she has to go back to school after all this

MaShenge: That's more like it.

MaShenge went ahead to continue with what she was doing. Hlobisile was taking her cold Bath as usual. She then went back to her bedroom and applied some lotion. She then dressed up before she wallpaper over to the living room

Hlobisile:G..Good Morning Everyone

Mr Buthelezi:Good Morning Hlobisile,how are you doing?

Hlobisile:(clear her throat) I'm fine Father, how about you?

Mr Buthelezi: I'm very much good.

Hlobisile: That's great,Mom how are you?

MaShenge: I'm good,you must get ready since the Zwane's are coming to pay inhlawulo.

Hlobisile:I will get ready, I'm hungry

MaShenge:I assumed you'll be hungry so I made your favourite.

Hlobisile: Dumpling?(MaShenge nods)Oh Mom you're the best
Thank you

MaShenge: You're more welcomed,now sit up and relax. Your food will be ready in few minutes

Hlobisile:(settling down)I can't wait for the food Mom.

Mr Buthelezi looked at his daughter and he sighed. He wanted to say something but he didn't know where to start or even begin with what he was about to say. So he decided to keep quiet with that. MaShenge walked back with a bowl that had Dumpling handing it over to Hlobisile

Hlobisile:Thank you Mom(frown)I.. Mom there's no Inkomazi?

MaShenge:What do you want to do with it?

Hlobisile:To spice up this meal,It will be very good.

MaShenge:(smiles)Let me go and get it for you then (walking away)

Mr Buthelezi: Hlobisile I'm sorry about the way I behaved it's just that... This can unexpectedly and I didn't really expect this all.

Hlobisile:(sighed)I get it father,and I'm sorry about everything I... I should have controlled myself

Mr Buthelezi: It's in the past now,but honestly I'm disappointed with you kodwa I'll try and be there for you

Hlobisile:(smile) Thank you Father

This was the first time Mr Buthelezi said something like this to Hlobisile so she was a bit happy. MaShenge made her way back to the living room. A smile formed across Hlobisile's face as MaShenge gave her the Nkomasi

Hlobisile: Thank you Mom.

MaShenge: You're Welcomed my baby

Mr Buthelezi: Hlobisile go and get ready because the Zwane's will be here soon

Hlobisile: Oh (standing up) I'll go then

Hlobisile went back back to her room. In few Minutes Themba-Hlobisile's Uncle made his way in. The Zwane family made their way inside the house after being Welcomed in by MaShenge. They greeted and Mr Buthelezi both with Uncle Themba greeted back. Mr Buthelezi started asking the what brings them there and they said their son sent them to pay the damages and cleanse the family. Mr Buthelezi said he wanted two and two goats, the first cows was to cleanse the family and the surname while the second was to for the Virginity of Hlobisile. The goats was for the girls who were still virgins. Uncle Themba

was jotting things down and they agreed on the price they exchanged handshakes.

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha came in dragging her suitcases after thinking of What Mpume told her. As much as this hurts, she really loves her husband so they need to fix things. She really didn't want to be a failure as she had failed to give her husband a child but there was nothing to do right there. Manqoba was taken by surprise since he didn't expect to see her

Manqoba: Baby you're back, I... I didn't expect to see you here.

Nomtha: I want us to talk, and I really hope we will be able to come up with a decision about this whole thing

Manqoba: (sighed) Yeah I hope we will, we can talk.

They walked over to the living room as they settled on the couch. Manqoba nervously looked up to Nomtha as he sighed.

Manqoba: MaGatsheni I'm sorry about everything, I was really drunk that day.

Nomtha: I'm tired of hearing the same sentence Manqoba and I won't trust you ever.

Manqoba: I know and I totally understand your reasons for that

Nomtha: Thank you, I'm coming back and we will fix whatever we have to fix but only on one condition

Manqoba: What is it?

Nomtha: Adoption your baby as our own

Advertisement

we will raise the baby together

Manqoba: (hissed) That is going to be hard baby isn't there another thing we can do except taking the baby from her?

Nomtha: No, that is my condition to come back home to fix your mess Manqoba so you'll have to do what I've just asked

Manqoba: (sighed) In. I... I don't know ey.

Nomtha: Do you want me back? Do you want me back

Manqoba? It's either that or nothing at all.

Manqoba: I really didn't expect this, it's hard to separate a mother from her child

Nomtha: That Child is also your child! She'll come and see her but I'll be her mother! It's not even my fault that she slept with a married man

Manqoba:(a little louder) It's not like she knew Nomtha stop being selfish!

Nomtha:Oh now I'm selfish? I'm protecting my family but you say I'm selfish Manqoba!

Manqoba:(huffs) Protecting your family from what? Don't tell me that you're threatened by my baby Mama!

Nomtha:(a tear escaped) Manqoba I.. You owe me so much.. just let me do this! J... Just let me raise the baby Manqoba

Manqoba:(shakes his head) Nomtha I.. I don't know

Nomtha: I'll treat her/him good just like a mother would to her own child Manqoba. Please give me this opportunity or I'll walk out of that door right now and trust me... I'll never come back

(At Scelo's House)

They were settled around the table having their Lunch. Mpume looked up to Scelo and a hint of a smile formed across her face.

She loves her husband and she wouldn't want to lose her family especially when she has a family like her's

Mpume:Baby,you know I love you right

Scelo:(clear his throat)Uhhh... Yeah and I love you too.

Mpume:(sighed)Yabona if you ever do what your brother did to my friend,Imma kill you I swear

Scelo:(fake smile) You know I'll never cheat on you,baby you mean everything to me.

Mpume: I know you won't,I cannot imagine how Nomtha is going through

Scelo:We shouldn't talk about my brother's marriage you know

Mpume: I was just saying, Nomtha should have divorced his ass Nx.

Scelo: Baby Let's leave it,and I just.. I have a meeting to get ready to so I will see you

Mpume: Ohk Baby

(At Buthelezi Household)

Hlobisile:What?

Zandile:Yeah, Scelo promised me a long ass trip to Cape Town

Hlobisile:(sighed)Ohk

Zandile:Am I boring you Hlobisile?You seem so bored of my conversation with you

Hlobisile:No it's just that I'm... It's the so called Manqoba,he didn't even try to call asking about the pregnant

Zandile: It's bad babe but that guy loves hiswl wife maybe that's the reason

Hlobisile:Yeah why did I even think he would call me(low tone) I'm an idiot right?

Zandile:No you're not an Idiot, you're just looking out for yourself but I hope Manqoba will come around

Hlobisile:Yeah,we will talk then

Zandile:Cool,we will talk

They disconnected the call as Hlobisile sighed standing up heading to the kitchen. She opened the fridge as she took out a bottle of water then took out a glass from the kitchen cabinet as she poured the water gulping it down

MaShenge:You should not get used to that, drinking cold water

Hlobisile:I can't help it Mom

MaShenge:(shakes her head)You should not bath with cold water too

Hlobisile: That's too much Mom,I love cold water and you know that.

MaShenge:I don't want any Complications regarding my grandchild Hlobisile so you must understand

Hlobisile: Yeah trust me I do understand your worries and all but I'll be fine

MaShenge:Ohk then if you say so

(At the Zwane Household)

Mrs Zwane: That's crazy!I know you have done her wrong but no mother would allow her child to be taken away

Manqoba:I know right,but this is so difficult for me

Mrs Zwane:You ain't considering it right? I love Nomtha she's my daughter-in-law but this is crazy!This is not on.

Manqoba:I will talk to Hlobisile,I will offer to pay for her studies then we'll raise the baby whereas she's studying. It's a win-win situation

Mrs Zwane:Oh God! It's like selling your baby,have you ever thought about how Hlobisile would feel? You didn't even try to ask how she feels right now!You don't know she's craving for something or what!

Manqoba:Mom I will talk to her,I will try by all means for her to have a healthy baby they we will take the baby and raise him/her

Mrs Zwane:Wow, Nomtha is being unreasonable and so childish Nx.

(At the Buthelezi Household)

Hlobisile woke up early in the Morning as she walked over to the bathroom. She took a cold refreshing bath then she went back to her bedroom. She dressed up in her dress before she walked over to the living room. Mr Buthelezi was busy reading a newspaper while MaShenge was making some breakfast as usual. Hlobisile smiled as she approached them hoping that her father isn't so grumpy like always.

Hlobisile: Good Morning Parents

MaShenge: Morning my daughter, how was your sleep?

Hlobisile: (smiling) Great, how about you Mom?

MaShenge: Very Good

Hlobisile: Father...

Mr Buthelezi: Morning Hlobisile how are you doing?

Hlobisile: I'm doing fine, I'm just hungry

Mr Buthelezi:Your Mother is still preparing something for Breakfast

Hlobisile:Yeah, I'll wait for the food

Mr Buthelezi:That boy didn't contact you?

Hlobisile:(looking down)No, I think I should forget about him since he doesn't show any interest on the baby

Mr Buthelezi:I think you should look for a part-time job, the baby will need a lot of things

Hlobisile:(sighed)Yes,but I was thinking of going back to school next year

Mr Buthelezi:I think your mother won't have any problem looking after the baby

Hlobisile:I will speak to her, the pregnancy is already killing me

Mr Buthelezi:(chuckle)You will be strong, just take care of the baby

Hlobisile:(smiling)Will definitely take care of the baby.

MaShenge looked at her husband and her daughter as a smile quickly formed across her face. She loved the view so much since it's not always like this; happy moments. She walked over

to the living room as she placed the plates with breakfast on top of the table next to them.

MaShenge: You should smile at each other more often, it's a great view to look at. I like it!

Hlobisile: (smiling) I hope there will be moments like this.

Mr Buthelezi: (huff) Let's eat and forget about the conversation you're already having

MaShenge: Baba you're spoiling the moment, you should loosen up a little

Mr Buthelezi: Don't tell me to loosen up MaShenge, I'm a Zulu man and it feels like a Traditional to be Grumpy. My more especially since I'm a Shenge.

MaShenge: Yeah right!

Hlobisile: (giggles) Let's bless the food so we could eat

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha looked up to her husband and sighed. She really didn't want to make a harsh decision regarding the mistress, pregnant or baby mama issue but she felt like the Hlobisile is a threat to

her marriage. So with her raising the baby; she'll have a happy marriage.

Manqoba: Morning Nomtha

Nomtha: Good Morning Zikode how are you doing?

Manqoba: I'm doing just fine, how about you?

Nomtha: I'm doing fine too, have you thought about what I've said

Manqoba: (sighed) A person can't be happy in his own house without any problems

Nomtha: I'm not the one who bought a problem in our marriage

Manqoba: Don't call my unborn baby a Problem Nomtha. I get that I've done you wrong but you don't get to call my unborn baby a Problem

Nomtha: Already taking their side? What's next?

Manqoba: Stop being Dramatic

Nomtha: (gasp) Manqoba you don't understand, you'll be taking their side forever and I'll be left in here feeling so fucken Loney

Manqoba: Don't use that language with me Nomtha

Nomtha: Manqoba just talk to Your baby Mama About the baby then we'll raise him/her. I promise I'll take a good care of the baby

Manqoba: Nomtha this will be so difficult for me, I don't want to be the bad guy or the terrible baby daddy

Nomtha:(snorts) Manqoba I won't accept that girl. It's either you take the baby from her or you will lose me as your wife

Manqoba:(sighed) Nomtha c-

Nomtha: I've been too nice about this but I won't be nice no more. I'm giving you three hours to decide

Manqoba: Three!!? Three Hours Nomtha?

Nomtha: I've given you too many hours or maybe you didn't notice;the hours From our last conversation?

Manqoba:(sighed) Fine I will go

Nomtha:Go...?

Manqoba:To see Hlobisile,and talk about her giving me the Baby

Nomtha:Thank you, please try by all means for her to agree
Manqoba

Manqoba:Yeah Yeah

(At Res: Zandile's room)

MaZet: So you made up with that girl

Advertisement

Hlobisile?

Zandile: Yeah, I get why she was mad and all that. I've been trying to corrupt her without realising it

MaZet: I'm glad that you made up, you too would be great together as friends and you've come a long way by the way

Zandile: Yeah until that Nicole girl came by mnx

MaZet: You should make up with Nicole either. I mean, your friend liked her

Zandile: No she didn't, she was civil with her because she was her roommate and so all

MaZet: But I think you should make up with her, it won't hurt

Zandile: (sighed) You right (shrugged her shoulders) I guess.

MaZet: I'm always right you idiot!

Zandile: Whatever, I'll just apologize for being an ass and a spoilt brat just a little

MaZet:(chuckles)A little? Zandile you're spoilt!Miss Slay Queen-
always partying with the big guys

Zandile:I just love having fun and I don't think there's
something wrong with that

MaZet:(rolls her eyes)Yeah right,I should go now

Zandile:Where are you going?

MaZet:To my girlfriend,she needs to be muffed man!

Zandile:(frown)Eeewwww So disgusting,geez

MaZet:(chuckles) Don't pretend like you don't get muffed by
your thousands of men

Zandile: I'm a girl so it's understandable, you're a girl and you're
busy muffing another girl

MaZet:Ey man I'm a Les,and it's not just any girl. It's my future
wife.

Zandile:Aay just leave,close the door on your way out

(At the Buthelezi Household)

Hlobisile was laying on top of the bed listening to Bea Miller-like that. One of the best song she had ever listened to.

Her phone rang disturbing her peaceful moment as she groaned turning to it as she toss it over. An unknown ID flashed on her phone screen. She sighed before she accepted the call.

Hlobisile:Uhhh Hello

Manqoba:Hy, you're speaking to Manqoba

Hlobisile:(frown) Oh!.. Uhhh Hello

Manqoba: I'm sorry to disturb you but I have something to talk to you about

Hlobisile:(sitting up)Where did you get my phone numbers?

Manqoba:(sighed)It doesn't matter,I need to talk to you

Hlobisile:Oh, Well you can send me the details I'll be there

Manqoba:Thank you, I'll get right to it

Hlobisile:Cool

She disconnected the call before she walked over to the bedroom. She rinsed her face as she walked back to her bedroom. She applied lotion before she walked over to the

living room. MaShenge was knitting for her grandchild;she couldn't wait any longer

Hlobisile:Mom

MaShenge: Hlobisile (smile)Look I'm knitting a blanket for my grandchild

Hlobisile: It's beautiful,I need to talk to you about something

MaShenge:Oh, Yeah...

Hlobisile: Manqoba wants to meet up with me

MaShenge:(sighed)Are you ready to see him?

Hlobisile:(shrugged her shoulders) I'll have to see him one way or another so there's nothing I can do but to meet up with him

MaShenge:(smile) You're Growing up, it's Ohk you can go

Hlobisile:Thank you

(At the nearest Shop)

Manqoba packed his car next to the shop as Hlobisile made her way to the car. She looked up to him and he sighed.

Manqoba:Hi

Hlobisile:Hy

Manqoba:(awkwardly)Uhhh you can climb in

Hlobisile:(nods)Thank you

They climbed in as they fell in an awkward silence once again!
Manqoba pressed the accelerator as Hlobisile turned to look at him.

Hlobisile:Where are we going?

Manqoba: Somewhere peaceful so we can talk

Hlobisile:(nods)Ohk then

(At the Pack)

They finally parked at the pack as Manqoba climbed out of the car followed by Hlobisile. Hlobisile was wondering about the big thing they had to talk about that made them to travel so far just for a-talk. They silently walked over to the bench and sat down falling in an awkward silence. Seconds and minutes passed with them looking forward as no one dared to say a word. But eventually someone had to talk.

Manqoba:(clear his throat)I.. I'm sorry about getting back to you so late,I was really shocked about all of this

Hlobisile:You weren't shocked and I understand that you have a family, I'm not a family.

Manqoba:(sighed)I was digesting all of this,it was a horrific turn-out I mean... I didn't think I'll ever be a father

Hlobisile: You have a wife so I think you were going to be a father one way or another though I wouldn't be your baby
Mama

Manqoba: About all of this; baby mama thing I was thinking...

Hlobisile: About what?

Manqoba: I know you had your life all planned out and having a baby is... Very disturbing since your life and career is now stuck

Hlobisile: What are you saying exactly?

Manqoba: I will pay for your studies and all of that only if you give me the baby and I will raise him/her with my wife

Hlobisile: (stands up) What?

Manqoba: Yeah it's a win-win situation either way so what do you say?

Hlobisile: (shakes her head) I'm not giving you my baby

Manqoba: Come to think about it uhmm...

Hlobisile: (snorts) Hlobisile, Hlobisile is the name and you must forget about taking the baby from me

Manqoba: Hlobisile please do this for me, you'll just go back to school and forget about this baby.

Hlobisile:(huffs) You're so heartless! I hate you! I'm not giving you or anyone my baby and you must get that through your thick head!(walking away) You're crazy!

Manqoba:(blocking her way) Hlobisile I'm not trying to... to do anything bad or what's so ever; I just want you to follow your dreams

Hlobisile: I can follow my dreams with my baby! I'm not giving you my baby and that's it!

Hlobisile hissed once more walking away as Manqoba sighed running his hands on his face. He knew that this will be difficult but he had no idea that it can be like this! He climbed in his car driving to where Hlobisile was heading to.

Manqoba: Climb in, I'll drive you to your house

Hlobisile: I'm fine! I don't need your lift

Manqoba:(sighed) I'm sorry Ohk? Climb in you can't travel such a distance

Hlobisile: Fine (climbing in) Don't get any ideas about all of this. I'm not giving you my baby

Hlobisile says looking out of the widow. Manqoba looked at her then he shook his head before he looked ahead of the road.

(At Res: Nicole's room)

Zandile knocked few times before she was defeated invited in by Nicole. Nicole was not really surprised to see Zandile on her door step so she Welcomed her in.

Nicole:I didn't expect to see you here.

Zandile:Can we talk?I really have something to say to you

Nicole:Ow(moving from the door) You can come in Zandile

Zandile:(walking in) Nicole I know I've been a brat and all that and I want to say sorry because I've been bad to you

Nicole:You really mean that or what?

Zandile:I mean it,I want us to be civil and maybe... Start afresh

Nicole:(sighed)Fine we can start afresh only if you do this one favour for me

Zandile:Oh,What is it?

Nicole: You'll go with me to Church this Sunday and I promise it will be fun

Zandile:(uncomfortable)I don't know

Advertisement

I've never been to church

Nicole:Come on its going to be fun Zandile and you'll enjoy it

Zandile:(sighed) Fine I'll go with you to church only this one time

Nicole:(smiles)Thank you

Nicole walked over to her bed tossing her phone to the side before she sent a message 'Done-see you on Sun*' then she threw it on the bed looking at Zandile as they started a conversation.

(At the Buthelezi Household)

MaShenge: What!?

Hlobisile:He wants me to give him my baby Mom imagine!

MaShenge:That won't happen as long as I'm alive,how dare he

Hlobisile:(lowest tone) Honestly Mom I'm scared, those people are powerful and rich they can take my baby from me Mom

MaShenge:They won't,as much as they are powerful and rich...

I'd rather die for this family or even go to jail. I will kill them

Hlobisile

Hlobisile:Stop with the Violence Mom and let's hope that this whole thing won't come to the them taking my baby forcefully

MaShenge:I thought this Manqoba boy will take action but not in this cruel way aay

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba walked inside the house as Nomtha was sipping her hot coffee. He sighed taking a seat opposite her.

Nomtha:You look so grumpy Zikode, what's wrong?

Manqoba: It's Hlobisile

Nomtha:(narrow her eyes at him)What is it?She agreed on this?

Manqoba:No,she told me that she won't give up her baby so I really don't know what to do

Nomtha: Manqoba you should have tried harder!

Manqoba: I've tried Nomtha! I've tried!

Nomtha:You should have tried harder!

Manqoba:Nomtha I'm tired of you and your shit! I'm trying but you don't appreciate all of the things engizenzako and I've had enough. If you want to leave me you know your way out! I'm done with your nonsense nx

He said standing up as he made his way upstairs to their room. Nomtha sighed taking out her cellphone mumbling 'if he doesn't do something, I'll do it myself' it rang twice before the other person answered.

Other person: Hello Mrs Zwane

Nomtha:Hy,I need to meet up with you regarding something so important

Other person: Does Mr Zwane know about this meeting?

Nomtha:He doesn't have to know,this is about a Contract that I want you to draw but we'll talk during our meeting

Other person:Oh,Ohk then I'll see you

The soft sound of rain that has been so annoying for the whole night is so faint and causing Hlobisile to snuggle under her covers closing her eyes enjoying the warm heat. It's in the early hours of the morning but she kept on forcing herself to sleep; by closing her eyes and snuggling under covers with her eyes closed. But after a while she manage to sleep. A loud sound from the alarm is doing no justice for her that she groans Kicking off the covers before she slowly opened her eyes. She tap her foot on a mat that is next to her bed as her eyes travels to the far cover on the wall where the Clock that is hanging up there; it's 8am. She sighed getting off the bed heading to the bathroom so she can take a shower. After that she walks back to her bedroom with a towel around her body. She stand next to the kitchen mirror before she drops her towel. Her hands slowly travels to her small bun as she realises that it's been about Three months yet she didn't even create a bond with her unborn baby.

She brushes the small bun and a smile flashes across her face.

Hlobisile: I know you came unexpectedly, I didn't plan for you and maybe I didn't even had the audacity to love you earlier on

because of the sudden hate I have for your father (chuckles)
God this is so weird,very weird but baby (stops brushing her
stomach) Mommy loves you. I didn't realize how much I do
until yesterday but I love you and I'll do anything to protect
you. I don't know how to but I'll try with my everything.

She sighed before she took the lotion and applied it to her
body. She made the bed; thinking maybe for the first time she
mentions the but she always do-make the bed. She then wore
her comfortable Clothes as she made her way out heading to
the living room and there's nothing new in there.

Hlobisile:Good Morning parents

MaShenge:Good Morning my daughter, how was your night?

Hlobisile:Very Good Mother yours?

MaShenge: Great! I've prepared your favourite dish I hope
you'll like it

Hlobisile:I love every dish you make Mother so I will love that
too

MaShenge: Ohk (smile)I will go and dish you out

Hlobisile:Ohk Mother

MaShenge walked over to the kitchen while Mr Buthelezi took off his spectacles as he fold the paper placing it on the table besides him. He looks at his daughter and heave a deep sigh.

Mr Buthelezi: Morning Hlobisile how are you doing?

Hlobisile: I'm doing very fine Father how about you?

Mr Buthelezi: Very good,last night I didn't join you guys for dinner since I had something to take care of but your mother told me about the sudden interest of that little boy-Zwane boy.

Hlobisile:(sighed) Yeah,he wants my baby and I'm scared since they have so much money

Mr Buthelezi:They won't take my grandchild, that boy is crazy and i don't think he's even a Zulu man. He's being controlled by women

Hlobisile:I don't want them to take my baby,that can break me especially since I want to create a bond with her/him.

MaShenge walked in the living room with a dish on her hands.

MaShenge: Don't force it either way Hlobisile, the bond comes naturally. You will feel it.

Hlobisile:(shrugged his shoulders)I guess I've started since I was (shifted uncomfortable when she looks at his father) Never mind that Mom. I just want a healthy pregnancy but it looks like everything is a mess

MaShenge: Everything will be fine,be patient Ohk?

Hlobisile:Ohk Mom I will try and be patient with everything even though it's... Hard

MaShenge: You'll be fine I trust you

Hlobisile really wanted a healthy pregnancy but it seems so impossible with every bad thing on her way but as her mother has just said-she'll be patient

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba toss to the other side of the bed expecting to find his wife but Nomtha was already up. He groans getting off the bed to the hair dressing table where he took his cell phone. He

dialed her friend's number as he missed him so much; yea he did. It rang twice before he accepted the call.

Sthembiso: Eey Manqoba

Manqoba: Good Morning Sthembiso how are you doing?

Sthembiso: What's so good about this morning?

Manqoba: You're so grumpy, early in the morning what's up?

Sthembiso: (hissed) It's your brother, she's still screwing that slut

Manqoba: Oh (sighed) I think you should stay out of Scelo's business since he won't really listen to you

Sthembiso: Scelo knows how much I feel about him screwing these crazy cheeks. I take Mpume as my little sister, both with Nomtha

Manqoba: I know and Scelo knows too but stay out of this; he wants to lose Mpume for sure

Sthembiso: (cuss) What's up with you? You sound out of place

Manqoba: (sighed) It's Nomtha, she's been dragging me to this shit of taking the baby from Hlobisile

Sthembiso: What!? That's crazy, I know you've done her wrong and all but I don't think she has a right for that ish.

Manqoba: She's slowly becoming someone I don't even recognize man

Sthembiso: She's hurt

Manqoba: I know, and I get it but she's doing things the wrong way.

Sthembiso: Talk to your Mother I think she can talk some sense into Nomtha I mean... Nomtha won't take any word from Lisa. She's the mature one in their circle.

Manqoba: (sighed) I think that can work, I will talk to Mom.

Sthembiso: Yeah

I will see you then

Manqoba: Lisa got you by the balls you don't have time for us

Sthembiso: (chuckles) You sound like a main chick man, quick it!

Manqoba: (chuckles) Fuck off!

They disconnected the call as Manqoba made his way to the living room with only his briefs. Coming to think of it—the house is not the same anymore since Nomtha became too obsessed about children

Manqoba:Good Morning MaGatsheni

Nomtha:(smiles) Morning Zikode how was your sleep?

Manqoba:Good, how about yours?

Nomtha:Good too, I've been thinking about all of this thing...

Manqoba:What thing?

Nomtha:Our fights and all, I've decided to not dwell on things like getting your baby from your baby momma. She'll give us the child by her own choice!

Manqoba:Ow

Nomtha: We've been fighting a lot lately Manqoba and I don't like it. We will adopt a child then live happily

Manqoba:What about my child?I can't feed another baby when my own blood is out there;I will support him/her.

Nomtha:(smiled nervously) Yeah you'll support him/her I mean..(shrugged her shoulders) it's your child

All Nomtha wants right now is to make Manqoba believe that she had let everything go. She still sees Hlobisile as a threat in their married I mean; she'll be giving Manqoba something that he has been longing for. With Manqoba believing that she had

let go, she's going to come out as the good how wife rather than as a bad one.

(At Res: Zandile's room)

MaZet:Good, I'm glad you've sorted out Your differences with that Nicole girl

Zandile: I'm glad too, I'll be going with her to Church

MaZet:(chuckles) You? Church? I'd love to see this

Zandile: I'm trying here,you should be glad I'm not going out partying

MaZet:Good, you're not going out partying but man... You and Church?

Zandile:(shrugged her shoulders)And remember, there's a first time in everything

MaZet:Wow, you've become a poet or a motivational speaker?

Zandile:(chuckles)Fuck you Zee,fuck you!

MaZet:Fuck you too,and I wouldn't mind to lick your pussy a little

Zandile: Eeewwww fuck off!!!

(At the Restaurant)

Nomtha walked in wearing her coat and stilettos looking so beautiful in her make-up. She walked straight to Mr Mayank and took a seat.

Nomtha: Thank you for meeting up with me.

Mr Mayank: It's a pleasure, how can I help you?

Nomtha: I would like you to draw up a contract regarding a certain thing

Mr Mayank: What is it?

Nomtha: I want someone to sign this so she can give me her baby or I'll be taking her to Court for Custody

Mr Mayank: I think that should be done with Mr Zwane's approval

Nomtha: What do you mean by that?

Mr Mayank: You have no right in all of this. It's not your child either way.

Nomtha:I will pay you, I'm desperate here and I think this.
Please help me.

Mr Mayank:(sighed) Fine then I'll draw up the contract but it
won't be recognised

Nomtha:Do whatever you have to do aslong as I'll get that
child's signature. She'll give me the child thinking I'll take her
for Custody kanti this is all fake since it won't be recognised

Mr Mayank: It's pointless,Mr Zwane should be the one taking
her to Court so I don't think she'll buy your story

Nomtha: I'll make her believe it's Manqoba then

Mr Mayank:Ohk(standing up) I'll Email you everything

Nomtha:Thank you so much

Mr Mayank walked away leaving Nomtha smiling you'd swear
she just won Lotto.

°19

Hlobisile was sitting under the Mango tree as she was sipping her juice from a glass. The air is so refreshing as she looks at everyone who walks up and down the streets of her house. Her phone beeped indicating that there's a message that had just got in. She took it setting her eyes on the screen but it was from an unknown number: Meet me here we need to talk. It was just that as she was asking herself and this message. She looks up to her mother who was approaching Her

MaShenge: Hlobisile you look like you're about to bust or something. What's wrong?

Hlobisile: It's just that I've just received a message from an unknown number so it's very disturbing

MaShenge:Ow,what does it say?

Hlobisile: The person wants to meet up with me,all I know is that person could be a serial killer

MaShenge:I don't trust these things too,are you going?

Hlobisile:(shrugged her shoulders)I don't know,I think I will go.

MaShenge:Are you sure Hlobisile? Maybe I should go with you yaz I don't trust these unknown numbers aay aay!

Hlobisile:(sighed)You don't have to worry about me, we'll be meeting up in a public place so I don't think that person would hurt me

MaShenge: Ohk then,and... Your cousin is coming down here for a visit.

Hlobisile: Which one? Don't tell me it's Samke yuuuh that girl is too much

MaShenge:(chuckles) unfortunately It's her,and you should treat her good

Hlobisile: She should treat me good too,I don't know drama

MaShenge:Ohk Hlobi,but you two should solve whatever issue you have with each other since it seems like you never liked each other from birth

Hlobisile: Shukuthi I don't feel her,that girl is a brat Mom (rolls her eyes) she's a brat aay and she'll be laughing at me about getting pregnant at this time

MaShenge: You should not be like that Hlobisile,be happy about your pregnancy for once!That is one of the things you should do for a healthy pregnancy

Hlobisile:Ohk then I hope I'll have a great pregnancy with Samke in this house mnx

MaShenge:(giggles)Evil spirit is playing with you,we should go to Church tomorrow... It's Sunday

Hlobisile:Mom that's too much,I want to eat and sleep tomorrow

MaShenge: That won't happen then my girl, anyway let me leave you

Hlobisile:I will come to the house in few, I'm still enjoying this refreshing air

MaShenge: It's Ohk,I will make a smoothie for you

Hlobisile: You're the best

MaShenge walked inside the house as Hlobisile dialed Zandile's number. It's been long since they have talked and she kinda miss her a bit.

Zandile:Hey Hey Hlobisile

Hlobisile:Hey, it's been long ey!I miss you so much

Zandile:(smiles)I bet you do,I miss you too and this place is boring when you're not here

Hlobisile: That's a lie and you know it, there's no need to sugarcoat anything you say since I get it

Zandile:(frowns)I.. Friend it's not like that

She knows that Hlobisile must be thinking about the negative things. They are making it not easy for her. That she left School since she decided to get pregnant even though she didn't.

Hlobisile:You can say it,I know I've failed a lot of people and I'm not proud of that

Zandile: Ohk the place is not really boring but I miss you so damn much, that's what I really meant

Hlobisile:(sighed) I'm sorry I.. I don't know why I was thinking of that it's j-

Zandile:I understand,I get you ey

Hlobisile:Yeah I will try and be less angry. I don't know how but I'll try

Zandile: I'm coming back home in few weeks

Hlobisile:The Schools are closing?

Zandile:Yeah

Hlobisile:Aaybo ke bo lotioning the bread with margarine

Zandile:(laughs) Aaybo Hlobisile we're not talking like that or saying things like that,you know it.

Hlobisile:I stayed a week in Johannesburg so I won't know anything Phela

Zandile:Mnx,look tomorrow I'm going to Church with Nicole

Hlobisile:Ow,I didn't know you're attending Church lately

Zandile: Just for the day so there's no big deal with that. Uyazi ukuthi [you know that] I love my beer and wine

Hlobisile:(sighed)Ohk my Mom also wants to drag me to Church tomorrow and it really sucks

Zandile:You really need some prayers Wena girl

Hlobisile:Yeah right, Zee Zandile we'll talk later neh

Zandile: Where are you going?

Hlobisile:No where, we'll talk later maarn

Zandile: Fine! Goodbye

Hlobisile:Sharp

(At Sthembiso's House)

Sthembiso: Baby are you sure about this?

Lisa: Yea I'm sure

it's the only way of surviving this all

Sthembiso: I'm scared, and I think we should tell everyone about your health

Lisa: (shook her head) They have a lot on their plates So I don't want them to get worried over nothing. I'll survive the operation

Sthembiso: Lisa you're being stubborn, you need support and your family and friends are here; they will support you

Lisa: You're here right? You're my family Sthembiso and I'll be fine

Sthembiso: You've been busy trying to solve so many issues and when you need everyone by your side; you're pushing them away. I don't know what's your problem mnxah!

Sthembiso said as he walked out. No one knew about this and you wouldn't notice either. Lisa was sick and by her own knowledge-she's going to die. She has already concluded that.

(At Town)

Nomtha pointed out Hlobisile as the far corner of the Café. She catwalked to that side since she once saw her . She settled around the table and looked up to her. It wasn't what she expected really.

Nomtha: Hello

Hlobisile:H..(clear her throat)Hi

Nomtha: I'm Nomtha Zwane,Mrs Zwane

Hlobisile:Oh (fake smile) Nice to know you then

Nomtha: I'm Manqoba's wife and I have come here in peace since I want us to talk like adults especially since you already know my Husband's dick.

Hlobisile:(shifted uncomfortable)Oww I'm so sorry about everything, believe me I was drunk and I didn't know that he's married

Nomtha:So you missed a glimpse of the ring on his finger huh?

Hlobisile saw the ring when she woke up that day but it was too late. She had already given up her Virginity to him.

Hlobisile:(looking down)It was too late

Nomtha:(breath out)Ohk here (placing the contract on top of the table)This is a contract indicating that you'll give us your baby or I will take you to Court

Hlobisile:(gasped)W... What?

Nomtha:Yes we will fund your studies, accommodation, grocery and everything

Hlobisile:(stands up)No I'm not signing this,I won't give you my baby

Nomtha:I think you should listen to me carefully since I will take you to Court

Hlobisile:N..No I'm not signing anything here, I'm sorry Mrs Zwane but I can't give you my baby

Nomtha:(sighed) Take the Contract and think about this so carefully, I'll call you.

Hlobisile:God I won't give you my baby.

Nomtha: You will, I know you from somewhere Miss Baby
Mama, I don't know where but let's not dwell at that. Make sure
you sign here

She said as she stands up turning over her heel making her way
out of the Café.

(At the Buthelezi Household: Few Hours Later)

MaShenge: She must be crazy

Hlobisile: What am I going to do if she really takes me to Court?

MaShenge: She won't, it's not her child

Hlobisile: I'm sure Manqoba put her up to this since he wanted
me to bad to give him the baby

MaShenge: I think we should seek for help, Kodwa let's wait for
your father so we could talk about this

Hlobisile: (sighed defeated) I don't think there's anything we
could do Mom

MaShenge:You should not lose hope Hlobisile. We will seek for help and we will find it.

Hlobisile:(nods)Ohk then,let me go and prepare dinner. I need something to keep me busy

MaShenge:Ohk I will go and do something. Lo Samke is coming tomorrow

Hlobisile:Uzongicika. That girl is spoilt Mom I don't know why she's coming here

MaShenge:(chuckled)I won't comment at that statement
Hlobisile.

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha walked inside the house as Manqoba was watching soccer. It's been so long since he watched this, his pregnancy symptoms has calmed down a bit because of the medication he has been taking. Nomtha smiled as she threw herself on the couch.

Nomtha: Zikode, Hello

Manqoba: Hello MaGatsheni, how was your day?

Nomtha: Very good, Yours?

Manqoba: Normal (shrugged his shoulders) I was thinking of going back to work

Nomtha: Oh yeah it's been so long

Manqoba: Yeah, have you heard anything regarding Lisa?

Nomtha: Ummm no, is there something I have to know about her?

Manqoba: Not that I know of, you should check up on her

Nomtha: I will

Manqoba: Yeah, and I was thinking Nomtha.... That I must pay for Hlobisile's tuition fees

Nomtha: What!?

Manqoba: I realized that she's just a victim in all of this

Nomtha: I'm the victim, she's the one who decided to open her legs for a Married Man!

Manqoba: She didn't know and she had big dreams ahead of her, she needs support and love. What I suggested to her about her giving me the baby was totally wrong in so many ways

Nomtha: Now you want to love her?

Manqoba:Not that kind of love,I just want her to have a healthy pregnancy Nomtha. I'll pay for everything then we will support her nothing less or more

Nomtha:(huffs)Mmmh do whatever you think it's right
Manqoba! It's your baby momma anyway.

She said Making her way to the bedroom. It's starting-what she thought. Manqoba will do everything to protect that girl,she notices that. It will come with bondings, love and all that. She doesn't want to lose her husband over a mere student, now her hope is for Hlobisile to give her the baby.

°20

Hlobisile woke up the following as she walked over to the bathroom and do her hygiene process. She walked back to her bedroom to dress up looking at her body on the mirror. It was slowly changing and she didn't like that at all. She sighed walking over to the living room as she couldn't smell the aroma coming from the kitchen. The living room was quite different and she didn't really get what's wrong. Her eyes Landed on her parents whom were settling around the table for a change.

Hlobisile:Good Morning parents

MaShenge: Morning Hlobisile,how are you doing?

Hlobisile:Very good, I'm still tired though and thank Goodness it wasn't raining

MaShenge:Yeah,I didn't prepare any breakfast this morning so you should have some of the food from yesterday

Hlobisile:Ow

MaShenge:Yeah we are trying to find a solution for this situation regarding your baby daddy and that Contract

Hlobisile: Maybe I should just sign it Mom (dropping her shoulders) I'm tired of fighting these people

Mr Buthelezi: You won't sign anything Hlobisile! You'll go and give that silly paper back to that Zwane boy!

Hlobisile: Father is that your solution? I don't even know where he lives.

Mr Buthelezi: You will go to his parent's house angithi you know Where that is

Hlobisile: (sighed) Yes, but father they will take my baby

Mr Buthelezi: At least we would have tried to prevent that Hlobisile. You can't just give them the baby without any fight

MaShenge: UBaba is right Hlobisile, you cannot just give away my grandchild because of a stupid Paper. We will fight for this baby (standing up) Rich people are really disgusting, they treat us like some kind of trash. (she walked away)

Mr Buthelezi: Let me get my jacket I will accompany you to that Zwane family to give them these papers

Hlobisile: Ohk Baba

Hlobisile walked over to the kitchen to eat leftovers from last night since she was really hungry. Her phone rang and an

unknown number flashed just on the phone screen. Knowing pretty well that it might be the wife-she answered.

Hlobisile:Hi

Nomtha:Oh hello Hlobisile, I'm quite sure you slept on it right?What we talked about yesterday?

Hlobisile:Yes I did Sleep on it and I've come up with my decision

Nomtha:(smiles)Oh,I hope it's some great news. I could do with the greatest News this morning ey.

Hlobisile:(breath out) Unfortunately I won't be able to sign,well (shrugged her shoulders)Give you the baby ofcourse;so it's a big no.

Nomtha:I don't want to be your enemy Hlobisile so please sign

Hlobisile: I'm not signing anything Nomtha you and your husband can go to hell for all I care! I'm tired of of you guys treating me like I'm in this Shit alone. I didn't tell your husband to be such a cheater.

Nomtha:(gasped)No you didn't... Did you jus... Girl I will kill you

Nomtha:My Ancestors are always watching at me 24/7 Mrs Zwane. Yes I was also wrong for sleeping with your husband but

I was drunk and totally out of it. Kodwa that doesn't give you any right for attacking me nx

Hlobisile clicked her tongue as she disconnected the call. She placed her hand on her chest inhaling, she was asking herself about the braveness she just had against Nomtha. Mr Buthelezi walked right after the phone call as he looked at his daughter.

Mr Buthelezi: We may leave Hlobisile I hope you're good.

Hlobisile: (nods) Yes I'm good Father, we may leave

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha was so devastated pacing up and fourth in her bedroom while Manqoba was showing. She really thought that Hlobisile had no back bone to back chat someone especially to her since she had slept with her husband. A sudden frown crossed her face heaving a sign. Manqoba looked at his wife as soon as he stepped out of the shower and he knew that something is wrong.

Manqoba: MaGatsheni, what's wrong talk to me?

Nomtha:(tries to fake a smile)I.. It's nothing Zikode

Manqoba:(shakes his head)No there's something MaGatsheni, tell me

Nomtha:I think we must adopt, it's been months and I really think this is a right time for us to adopt

It wasn't what she had in mind but she couldn't tell her husband the real reason behind that frown now right?

Manqoba:Oh! Nomtha I know how much you want a baby and all Kodwa MaGatsheni uHlobisile is pregnant so I suggest that we wait a little bit

Nomtha:(huffs)Now everything is about Hlobisile! Hlobisile this, Hlobisile that! I get it, she's carrying your baby but don't I deserve a little bit of happiness

Manqoba:(sighed) It's not like that and you know it,I can't have a newborn ngapha ngibe busy ne adoption [on the other side get busy with adoption]

Nomtha:Yes,I will look after the baby while you busy nursing your own flash and blood

Manqoba: You're taking this a wrong way Nomtha, you're trying to put me at fault and at the other side you're trying to make me hate my own baby

Nomtha:(snorts) I'm not doing that, Manqoba all I want is a happy home. Is that too much to ask?

Manqoba:Then start to accept my baby, everything will go as fine

Manqoba looked at her for a while as he was already in his clothes since he was dressing up during their conversation. He kissed Nomtha on the cheek as he made his way downstairs. Nomtha hissed scratching her hand since she had no other plans on how she'll make her husband happy by having any child. She took her cellphone dialing Mpume's number.

Mpume: Good Morning my long lost friend,how are you?

Nomtha: It's not that long Mpume you're exaggerating

Mpume: Whatever, so what do I owe this pleasure?

Nomtha: You're the best friend anyone could ever ask for
Mpume

Mpume: Are you committing suicide Nomtha? Please don't tell me that

Nomtha:(giggling) You're crazy Mpume,I won't die anytime soon

Mpume:Ohk then what's wrong?

Nomtha:She's giving him a baby and I've just come to terms with that

Mpume: You're giving up?

Nomtha: Maybe I took things too far don't you think?And there's nothing to worry about ngoba uManqoba is mine.

Mpume:(chuckling)Oh,yet she's giving him something he's been longing for

Nomtha:I know,but I'm the one who's wearing a ring so he's mine

Mpume:(sighed) Know What?Do what you want to do.

Nomtha:Yeah, I'm sure this Hlobi girl is not much of a threat.

Mpume:Ohk, I'll try and support you in everything you do
Nomtha.

Nomtha: Thank you friend

(At Church: Johannesburg)

Nicole looked at Zandile as she was slaying her dress with stilettos. Zandile was nervous as they opened the door making their way in. Zandile became confused when she saw no one in there. Yes, outside it was a Church building but when you're inside. It was like a Hall with a Long table and many chairs.

Zandile:W..Where is everyone?I thought we would find everyone here

Nicole:(smiles) Welcome

Her voice was different. That was not the Nicole everyone knew as soon as she stepped inside that hall. Zandile frowned scanning the room as she saw two guys in black suits approaching them.

Zandile: Nicole what's wrong?I thought we were coming to Church.

Damon: Alicia (looking at Nicole) I'm glad you're here. I see you have bought me what I've been waiting for

Nicole:Damon

Advertisement

you know that I always deliver.

Zandile:W... What's going on in here?

She asked taking some few steps back but she was stopped by the guy Damon came with.

Damon:(scanning Zodwa up and down) You'll make a good money, you're a good taste I can feel it.

Zandile:I..Money? N..Nicole what's g...going on?

Nicole:(sighed)My name is Alicia, Everything wa..was planned

Zandile:(confused and scared)What do you mean?

Nicole:She was to bring you here, she's the one who advised you to come to me right?

Zandile:Who are you talking about?

Nicole:(smirked)Look behind you

Zandile:(turned)W... You!!!

(At the Zwane Household)

Mr Buthelezi walked inside the house with Hlobisile beside him as they were instructed by the guard at the gate. Hlobisile was so nervous as they find they settled around the table.

Mr Buthelezi: Good Morning

Mr Zwane:Oh Shenge, you're Welcome. Both with your daughter.

Mr Buthelezi: Thank you for the Welcoming Kodwa we're not here to stay

Mr Zwane:Oh,you can join us for breakfast then.

Mr Buthelezi:It won't be necessary, Hlobisile give them the papers

Hlobisile took the papers as she took few steps to hand them over to Mr Zwane who was now puzzled.

Mr Zwane: What's this?

Mr Buthelezi: You can explain Hlobisile

Hlobisile: Mrs Zwane, Nomtha gave me this yesterday so I could sign. It's an agreement that she's taking my baby or she'll take me to Court

Mrs Zwane: What!?! What kind of a sick game is that?

Hlobisile: I don't know Where they are staying so I thought I should come and have these to you

Mr Zwane: (shakes his head) I'm sure Manqoba is not involved in this

Mrs Zwane: He wasn't even interested when we had to pay the damages so it could be him.

Mr Zwane: Let me call him, he has to come and sort out this mess.

Mr Zwane says walking over to his office where he instantly dialed Manqoba's numbers who accepted the call in a fourth ring.

Manqoba: Dad

Mr Zwane:Son, there's a problem here so I need you to get here in a minute

Manqoba:A Minute?(scoffs) That's impossible and you know it Dad

Mr Zwane:Fine,in Ten minutes Manqoba hurry up

Manqoba: What's so important that I have to drop everything for it?

Mr Zwane:See you when you get here

Manqoba:Fath-

Mr Zwane just disconnected the call walking back to the living room where Mrs Zwane was now feeding the poor Hlobisile.

Mr Zwane:He will be here in few,so he could explain this thing

Mr Buthelezi:Thank you

Mr Zwane:(smiles)So Hlobisile how's our grandson?I hope he's treating you good

Hlobisile:(looking down with a slight smile) Good,she/he's been treating me good and we still don't know the gender Baba

Mr Zwane:(Chuckled) It's a he,that was is a Zikode so I know it's a he

Hlobisile:(giggles)I won't ask anything about your conclusion that it's a he

Mrs Zwane:(smiles)And it's definitely a son, Zikode sperms are super strong that we all know ukuthi every first born is a he

Hlobisile:(uncomfortable looking at her father)Ow

Mr Buthelezi:(chuckles) I'm still here you know,so there's no need to talk about this. You're even making her feel so uncomfortable.

Mrs Zwane:(eyed him)Mmmh I think you should create a bond with your daughter, she's so afraid of you. Seems like your bond is a business transaction

It went silent as the awkward atmosphere became too thick.
Mr Buthelezi hissed looking up to Mrs Zwane

Mr Buthelezi:You don't know anything about my relationship with my daughter

Mrs Zwane: Everyone could see that you're treating her like a-

Mr Zwane:(sighed)Mamakhe don't say that, it's not your place so don't

Mrs Zwane:(standing up) You're right, but Hlobisile deserves a healthy environment

Mr Zwane:Mamekhaya please

Mrs Zwane:I will go do the dishes (walking away)

It was now more awkward Until the front door was pulled open, Manqoba made his way in. He stopped on his tracks when his eyes Landed on Hlobisile traveling to Mr Buthelezi then he made his way to the living room where they were settled around the table.

Manqoba:Good Morning,good Afternoon Entlek

Mr Buthelezi: Afternoon

Manqoba:(looking at his father) Father you called for me

Mr Zwane:Yes,I want you to tell us about this stupid thing you guys were asking Hlobisile to do.

Manqoba:What thing Dad?I don't remember asking Hlobisile anything

Mr Zwane:She should remind you Huh? Fine, Hlobisile what happened?

Hlobisile: Manqoba asked me about... He said if I can give him my baby,he will pay for my school fees

Manqoba:(clear his throat)That was before,I realized that it was so wrong of me.

Hlobisile: Yesterday I got a call from his wife saying we should meet up and we did just that. She gave me this (pointing at the papers)to sigh so I could give away my child or she'll take me to Court.

Manqoba: Nomtha said she has accepted this all,she was lying?

Mrs Zwane:(walking in) Seems like your wife is becoming a little devil. Don't get me wrong,I love Nomtha she's my daughter-in-law but she's handling things with anger and jelous

Manqoba:(huffs)I will talk to her,and there's a little something I want to talk to you (looking at Hlobisile) about.

Hlobisile:Oh,Ohk we may go and talk.

They stood up making their way upstairs.

Mrs Zwane: Don't make baby number 2,

that little minion is unborn Bathong he doesn't need a baby brother

Everyone cracked out of laughter as Hlobisile was flushed with embarrassment.

.....

Forgive me about not Posting last night and keeping you waiting. I feel asleep while I was about to post.

They walked over to the spare room and Hlobisile sat on top of the bed silently.

Manqoba stood beside her and silence took place. He cleared his throat to get Hlobisile's attention and she gave him that-attention.

Manqoba:I want to apologize about what I've said few days ago. I guess I just didn't want to lose my wife.

Hlobisile:So now you're ready to lose your wife?

Manqoba: Honestly I'm not ready but I would do anything to have a relationship with my child.

Hlobisile:(nods)So, that's what you wanted us to talk about?

Manqoba:Yes but not only that,I want us to talk about your school fees

Hlobisile:Oh,what about my school fees?I don't think there's anything to talk about there

Manqoba:I will pay for your fees. You'll go back to Johannesburg and finish off your studies.

Hlobisile:Are they going to take me in?And I really don't expect you to pay for my fees you know

Manqoba:I know,but I want to and for taking you in... They will definitely take you

Hlobisile:(sighed)Thank you

Manqoba: You're Welcome,and I will rent an apartment for you... I mean we don't expect you to stay in a dorm now right?

Hlobisile:Ohh I don't know what to say, thank you Manqoba.

Manqoba: You're the mother of my unborn baby,you deserve everything good

Hlobisile:(giggles)I hope your Wife is Ohk with everything. I had a lot of drama these past few weeks so I don't need any more drama.

Manqoba:I get you,I will talk to Nomtha and we'll support you during this pregnancy.

Hlobisile:(smiles)Thank you,so when can I go back to Johannesburg.

Manqoba: Let's say in three or four days but I will let you know about everything.

Hlobisile:(nods)Ohk thank you.

Manqoba was some kind of proud about what he has just did. He needs to talk to Nomtha about the fake contract then talk about supporting Hlobisile during this pregnancy. Maybe, just maybe Everything will be good between them all.

(At Church: Johannesburg)

MaZet: What? You didn't expect to see me here?

Zandile:I thought you're.. y.. who are you?

MaZet:(chuckles)MaZet, just like you've always known me.

Zandile:You work together? You're Kidnappers!? Oh my God!

MaZet:Relax, everything will be just easy.

Damon:Yes You're so beautiful and it will be easy to get a buyer. Alicia Come on,take her to the changing room. She needs a little change.

Damon said as he walked away followed by this other guy who he came with. Alicia smiled looking at MaZet,she took Zandile's hand dragging her to the Changing room.

Zandile: Why are you doing this? I thought you're a good girl, you're a church girl Nicole why are you doing this?

Nicole: Maybe you should Stop having these stupid kinds of thoughts Zandile.

Zandile: What's wrong with you?

Nicole: There's nothing wrong with me. I'm doing my job, and as you can see this is my job. I'm no church lady or what's so ever you thought I am.

Zandile: Oh my God you're the one who sent a report to the Bursary. Hlobisile told me about it few days when we fixed our friendship though I never thought it could be you

Nicole: I had to get her out of the way, she's innocent. Too innocent and girls like her they don't survive in this circle. They commit suicide or something more bad than that, I'm a girl and sometimes I do have a heart.

Zandile: (a tear escaped) So there are other girls out there?

Nicole: (throwing a dress at her) Here, I've said enough already. Damon will be expecting us in the living room outside the hall. Get dressed!

(At The Zwane Household)

Manqoba and Hlobisile walked downstairs while Mrs Zwane was serving everyone drinks. Things were not awkward anymore between these two families and they hope things will be good.

Mrs Zwane:I was just serving everyone drinks,I hope you two want some.

Hlobisile:(clear her throat) I'm good Ma

I don't want anything cold at the moment

Mrs Zwane:Oh, it's Ohk I will make something for you. I loved it when I was pregnant with Manqoba

Manqoba:(snorts)Mom don't include me in that conversation please.

Mr Zwane: Leave my wife alone Manqoba,you should go and nurse your own wife

Manqoba:Oww father, you and and your wife are really ganging up on me

Everyone had their drinks while talking and laughing until it was time for Hlobisile and her father to leave.

Mrs Zwane: Hlobisile you should visit someday, I would really appreciate having you here

Hlobisile: I will come Ma don't worry.

Mrs Zwane: Great! You two will go well but I think it would have been better if Manqoba drives you home

Mr Buthelezi: (shakes his head) No we are fine as we are.

Mrs Zwane: (eyed him) Fine Mr Buthelezi, you may leave but remember that Hlobisile is carrying a Zwane. Just in case you change your mind about us being part of the baby's life, we can never know with you.

Mr Buthelezi: (huffs) Maybe you should start minding your own business Mrs Zwane because your attitude stinks. Let's go
Hlobisile

He says walking away. Hlobisile looked at Mrs Zwane as she flashed a forced smile before she made her way following her father. Mr Zwane looked at his wife then he shook his head.

Mr Zwane: You should really start to mind your own business Mamekhaya. [Mother of the house]

Mrs Zwane:(shrugging her shoulders)I speak my mind. I can't let something eat me up when I have a chance to say it! I'm not a coward.

She says walking in and she looked at her son.

Mrs Zwane:Even though you have done wrong, I'm happy for you since you're about to be a father.

Manqoba:Thank you Mom

Mrs Zwane:(sighed) I don't support your Cheating ways though,and about Nomtha;tell her to come and see me.

Manqoba:I will do as you say Mom.

(At Church: Johannesburg)

Alicia walked downstairs followed by Zandile who was in a dress and stilettos. They settled around the table just like everyone in a total silence until Damon decided to break the silence.

Damon: Zandile I know we have kidnapped you all but we have good intentions of doing that.

Zandile:(looking down)Mmmh, and they are?

Alicia: Zandile don't talk back at him when we're around the table. Have some manners.

Zandile:(looking up)You don't expect me to do that right? You're violating my rights!

Damon:Oh Come on I'm Sure you will love having a rough dick in that hole of a pussy I mean... You've been so busy!

Zandile: I know that I've slept with maybe hundreds of men but I still have rights!

Damon:(shrugged his shoulders)You should stop thinking about those rights then. You're in my territory,you should start listening to my music. Whenever I say jump, just ask how high..?

MaZet:I suggest you do as he says Zandile or things won't be nice at all. Trust me I know!

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba walked inside the house from his parent's place. He found Nomtha cooking in an apron. He sighed walking over to her.

Manqoba: MaGatsheni, how are you?

Nomtha: I'm fine Zikode, how about you?

Manqoba: Good, what are you making?

Nomtha: Lunch! (smiles) You'll just see when I'm done.

Manqoba: Oh, Ohk. My Mother asked to see you.

Nomtha: Anything serious?

Manqoba: (shrugged his shoulders) I know what she wants to talk about. So you should go.

Nomtha: I will go.

Manqoba: (sighed) Nomtha is there anything you want to tell me?

Nomtha: Ummm No.

Manqoba: Any Contract you have given to Hlobisile?

Nomtha: (shocked) Zikode that was a terrible Mistake.

Manqoba: You said it yourself, you're giving up on this but you were doing otherwise

Nomtha: I'm so sorry Zikode I regret everything. I know I lied but right now; I'm telling you the truth.

Manqoba:Yaz there is nothing I hate more than being lied at Nomtha. You're such a-

Nomtha: I'm sorry My husband I'm really sorry. I.. I felt like Hlobisile is a threat to our marriage since she'll be giving you something i have failed to give you

Manqoba: We've talked about this Nomtha.

Nomtha:It won't happen again, I promise

Manqoba:(sighed) Better not,and i want us to support Hlobisile during her pregnancy. I know it will be hard but she really needs our support.

Nomtha:(nods)Ohk I will give her my support

Manqoba:(smiles)Thank you

(At the Zwane Household: Later)

Nomtha was welcomed in by her Mother-in-law. They settled around the table as Nomtha looked down.

Mrs Zwane:(sighed) Nomtha, I really don't understand why you did that.

Nomtha: Things are not going well Mother.

Mrs Zwane:But that cannot be your reason in this terrible thing you've just did. You were supposed to handle everything like a wife.

Nomtha: That's what angers me Mother. I know I've done everything wrong but everyone expect me to accept that my own husband cheated on me and impregnated that girl. Everyone expect me to smile and say everything is fine whereas it's not (release a deep sigh) I'm tired of that. I have feelings too. Everything is about Hlobisile, Everytime it's Hlobisile!No one even notice me these days! It's all about Hlobisile,it is because I cannot conceive? I don't even feel so welcome in this house anymore. You used to call me as your daughter-in-law law but now(shakes her head) Things are different. You just called me because I've done something to Hlobisile!It seems like I'm losing everyone and everything!

Mrs Zwane: (low tone) Nomtha....

(At The Zwane Household)

Her voice was raspy after saying those words between her soft cries. Mrs Zwane looked at her as she was now calm.

Mrs Zwane:(sighed)I didn't realize how much you needed to be guided. All we did was to force you to accept this situation and it wasn't easy.

Nomtha: Maybe I'm overreacting,I.. I don't know what I had to do,I didn't know how to handle the situation. All I wanted was to save my marriage and I thought getting rid of Hlobisile was going to be the first step.

Mrs Zwane:(nods)I understand, I'm sorry for not guiding you throughout this

Nomtha: I'm sorry too Ma, I'm so sorry about being like this.

Mrs Zwane:You should fix your Relationship with your husband

Nomtha:I will do that, though it will be hard to trust him again. He has hurt me so much.

Mrs Zwane:I understand, something you should remember is that no one is perfect. You didn't expect to have a perfect man I hope, everything will be fine.

Nomtha:I know Ma,I will try and solve everything with Manqoba.

Mrs Zwane:And try to handle Hlobisile's situation too because there's no going back. What's done is done my daughter,we just need to accept it.

Nomtha:I will try but please don't expect me to play happy family with Hlobisile or their child.

Mrs Zwane:(frown)You were looking forward to adopt the baby.

Nomtha:That was going to be different, now I'll have to tolerate them playi- (shakes her head)Let me not think about it.

Mrs Zwane: Manqoba loves you regardless, don't let Hlobisile's Pregnancy doubt the love Manqoba has for you.

Nomtha:(snorts)I want to believe that, things are so different Ma. This is just different

Mrs Zwane:Yeah but this is your marriage baby,fix it.

Nomtha:(smiles) Thank you,thank you Ma

Mrs Zwane: You're Welcome, come let's go and bake some scones. I'm sure Manqoba will love them.

(At the Buthelezi Household)

Mr Buthelezi: I'm glad things went pretty well, I'm tired of dealing with such things.

MaShenge: I'm glad too, this thing was getting the better of me.

Mr Buthelezi: That boy is just imbecile, I'm not about to praise him for whatever after what has happened

MaShenge: I'm just glad that he's going to pay for the school fees.

Mr Buthelezi: Yeah, I'm glad too. Hlobisile deserve this, she really loves being an independent woman.

MaShenge: (sighed and nods) But I think you should allow her in doing what she loves Shenge, after all she deserves it.

Mr Buthelezi: That will be hard, Business is something I would love her to do.

MaShenge: It's because of the love you had for Business, you've always wanted to be a business man.

Mr Buthelezi:I had to go and work on the farms, apartheid did things to me.

MaShenge:It did things to many,you can't live your life through Hlobisile. Let her live her own life.

Mr Buthelezi:I think it's too late, they won't allow her to change.

MaShenge:If they don't allow her I think Manqoba will have a word with them

Mr Buthelezi:Ohk

Hlobisile was laying on Top of her bed trying to call Zandile but her phone wasn't going through. She tried as much as she can but she failed. She sighed dialing Manqoba's numbers so she can make a call back

Advertisement

Manqoba called her instantly.

Manqoba:Hey,is there anything wrong?

Hlobisile:Can you please give me uh..Uhhh Scelo's numbers?I need his help

Manqoba:(clear his throat)What do you want from him?

Hlobisile: Zandile is not answering my calls and I'm worried.

Manqoba: When last did she call?

Hlobisile: I think yesterday if not earlier this Morning.

Manqoba: Your friend is an adult, I'm sure she's at one of her parties so wait for some few hours

Hlobisile: (sighed) You might be right, thank you

>Three Days later

(At the Buthelezi Household)

Hlobisile was packing her bags getting ready for Johannesburg. Who said she wouldn't make it When she's like this-pregnant? That was a lie. She's definitely going after her dreams. She zipped the suitcase dragging it to the living room

MaShenge: I'm tired of being so emotional, make up proud my daughter

Hlobisile: (smiles) I will definitely make you proud.

MaShenge pulled her daughter into her warm embrace. They pulled out after a while as Mr Buthelezi cleared his throat.

Mr Buthelezi:I have no doubt that you'll make us proud.

Hlobisile:(smiles)Yes father,thank you for allowing me to chase my dreams. I've always wanted to be part of the Hospitality thang.

Mr Buthelezi:(chuckles)Thank you for being so brave.

Hlobisile:(sighed) You're Welcome Dad, you're so much welcome. I think Manqoba is waiting for me, he's driving me to Johannesburg

Mr Buthelezi:(frown) I don't understand why he must drive you himself

Hlobisile:Stop with the hate Father,he insisted since he's taking me to a flat not a res

Mr Buthelezi:I don't trust that boy Hlobisile,be careful of him.

Hlobisile:(giggles)Yeah I will be careful Father

They helped her out of the house heading to the car parked outside the yard. Manqoba was already out leaning against the car.

MaShenge: Hello Manqoba

Manqoba: Greetings Ma,I hope you're good.

MaShenge: I'm very well Manqoba,I hope you're going to get my daughter in Johannesburg safe and sound

Manqoba:(smiles)I will definitely do that Ma, she's even carrying a precious thing there so i won't even try getting her hurt.

Mr Buthelezi:If something happens to her I will kill you.

Manqoba:(chuckles)I got that Father.

Mr Buthelezi: Good, take care Hlobisile

Hlobisile:I will, take care either Dad. You too Mom.

MaShenge:Will definitely take care

They bid goodbye as they climbed inside the car driving off.

Manqoba looked at Hlobisile and smiled, something was so right. He felt as if Hlobisile was a blessing in his life,I mean she's about to give him a baby.

Manqoba:I want us to be clear,I will always come and check you up on weekends

Hlobisile:(frowns)That won't be necessary,I will be fine.

Manqoba:I don't remember including a question mark in my sentence

Hlobisile:(rolls her eyes)Mmmh,yeah

Manqoba:I will check up on you every Weekend,and make sure to call me whenever there's something you need. I'll always be available.

Hlobisile:No that's not right,Your wife needs you. She's more important to you so you don't have to worry about me

Manqoba: You're also important to me I mean you're carrying my baby

Hlobisile:(murmur)That doesn't mean anything,I will be just fine as I am.

Manqoba:(sighed)Fine, you'll be having a helper and a driver

Hlobisile:God I'm not interested in any of those. I'm pregnant not whatever you think I am.

Manqoba: I'm not up for discussions

Hlobisile: Fine, order me around as you want. It's your baby nx father of the year!

Manqoba: Watch your tone Hlobisile.

Hlobisile: (sighed) I'm hungry

Manqoba: There's a container full of biscuits, Nomtha said I must give them to you.

Hlobisile: I don't want them

Manqoba: What? What do you mean?

Hlobisile: After every shit she has done you think I'm going to trust her? What if there's a slow poison in those? No I'm not having them

Manqoba: God stop overreacting Hlobisile

Hlobisile: Stop saying such nonsense, I just want food.

Where is that all coming from? Hlobisile is about to be a cry baby-so she thought.

°23

They finally made their way to the apartment after the longest journey they've just had. Hlobisile was in another level due to her upcoming hormones but Manqoba managed in that. He was kinda thankful that the morning sickness were totally over on his side, thanks to the Doctor.

Manqoba: You like it?

Hlobisile: (smiles) Like it? Are you kidding me? I love it, thank you so much

Manqoba: Anything for you baby Mama

Hlobisile: (chuckles) Stop calling me that, Manqoba this is really awesome

Manqoba: I'm glad you like it, the driver will be here any moment from now

Hlobisile: (frown) No Manqoba I don't need any driver, I'll be fine

Manqoba: (Shaking his head) I'm not having any of that, the driver will be here soon

Hlobisile: (sighed) You're no fun, I wish I can deliver soon so you can get out of my hair

Manqoba: Hlobisile you will not get mad over a simple thing
come on

Hlobisile: So I should be excited that you're making every
decision for me? Manqoba this is my life not ours

Manqoba:And this is my baby too,my first born so kill me for
trying to keep you two safe

Hlobisile:(sighed)Know What?Fine do whatever you want since
this is your fucken baby Mnxaah uyabheda Wena Manqoba

She said making her way upstairs not knowing where she's
going but she's going to drop find out upstairs. Manqoba sighed
frustrated taking out his phone dialing Sthembiso's number.

Sthembiso: Manqoba what do you want?

Manqoba: It's like that huh?

Sthembiso:(sighed)Sorry man Just that I.. never mind that

Manqoba:(nods)Cool,oh I got a problem here man

Sthembiso: What's up?

Manqoba: It's Hlobisile,I think her homornes are doing some
things and yerrr she's breathing fire over some small things

Sthembiso:(chuckles)Oh yeah?Just go with the flow and don't make her angry

Manqoba:I will try my best on that and she needs a friend,you know I don't trust anyone from this side

Sthembiso:I thought she has a friend

Manqoba:You mean that Za what what friend?No man I need someone so understanding like Lisa

Sthembiso:(sighed)You will start a fight, Nomtha will think otherwise on that and you know how Lisa values their friendship

Manqoba:I know but Lisa would be a great help, please ask her for me if she could meet up with Hlobisile and she has an experiment in this pregnancy thing

Sthembiso:(sighed) Fine I'll talk to her and you should be careful with that girl, you might be catching feeling as we speak

Manqoba:(chuckles)Never!I love my wife and I don't hate Hlobisile either

Sthembiso:We wouldn't know ey, I'm just giving you an honest advice

Manqoba:And thank you for the advice even though I didn't really need it

Sthembiso: Fine, we will talk then

Manqoba: Cool, I'll be back by tomorrow evening. Let me know what Lisa will say about this

Sthembiso: Cool, see you

They disconnected the call as Manqoba made his way upstairs. He walked in a guest room and his phone immediately rang. 'Wifey' flashed on his phone screen and he accepted the call.

Manqoba: MaGatsheni

Nomtha: Zikode, how are you doing?

Manqoba: I'm doing fine Baby, what about you?

Nomtha: I'm good, just missed you. In what time are you coming back baby?

Manqoba: (sighed) I'll be back tomorrow evening, I need to make sure that Hlobisile has settled in very well and tomorrow morning I'll have to take her to school

Nomtha: (disappointed) Oh, I thought you'll be coming back today

Manqoba: I'm sorry baby, I'll make it up to you

Nomtha: It's Ohk I guess I will have to accept that there's a third person in our relationship

Manqoba: Don't be like that MaGatsheni,. I know this is hard for you but please understand

Nomtha:(lowest tone) Trust me I do

Manqoba:I love you hear that?

Nomtha:I love you too baby i-

"Manqoba!!!"He Huffs

Manqoba:Look I will call you before I sleep MaGatsheni,
Hlobisile needs me

Nomtha:Ow

Ohk

Manqoba:I love you

He quickly disconnected the call making his way downstairs.
She was seated on the floor

Manqoba:Uhhh Hlobisile you called me?

Hlobisile:I.. I.. well I..(stuttering)

Manqoba: What?Talk to me

Hlobisile:(looking down)I hope I'll be not asking much but please can you give me a foot massage?

Manqoba:(chuckles) That's what made you stutter? You're something else

Hlobisile:(shrugged her shoulders)You can't blame me, you're a married man after all so I need to ask some permission

Manqoba: Don't be silly, I'll give you your foot massage

(At Sthembiso's House)

Lisa:No no no what you're asking is not it, it's like betraying my best friend

Sthembiso:(sighed) Manqoba is asking for a favour since you're experienced in this and he only trusts you with Hlobisile and his unborn baby than any other woman

Lisa:But baby this is so hard for me, Nomtha will literally hate me to the core

Sthembiso:She doesn't have to know, we'll keep this from her if you want

Lisa:(sighed)What do I have to do? Hlobisile girl is in Johannesburg while I'm in KZN

Sthembiso:(smiles) You'll go and spend a week in Johannesburg every Month until she gives birth

Lisa:(scoffs)Do I have to do this?Arrg I hate you for this

Sthembiso: You wouldn't hate me,I mean... I'm your smile keeper

Lisa:(chuckles) Whatever, I'll go and check up on the little you

Lisa smiled making her way upstairs hating what Sthembiso and Manqoba asked her to do.

(At The Apartment)

Hlobisile:Yaz I'm worried about Zandile, this is so unlike her

Manqoba:What can you expect from that lose friend of yours

Hlobisile:(frown) Manqoba I need your help not this, you don't know her so you don't have to judge her

Manqoba:I know that she's been sleeping with my brother, he's married!

Hlobisile:Well your so called brother is a married womanizer,he should atleast keep his dick inside his pants

Manqoba:(sighed) Hlobisile I don't want to argue with you, and don't stress yourself over that friend of yours. I don't want you losing the baby because of stress

Hlobisile: Mnxaaah you're a asshole, all you care about is this baby! I'm not your wife so you don't have to control me

Manqoba:I didn't do anything though

Hlobisile: Fuck you, I'm going to sleep

THE NEXT MORNING

Hlobisile woke up and she got ready for school. She made her way downstairs finding Manqoba ready.

Hlobisile: Morning (narrowing her eyes on him) Going somewhere?

Manqoba: I'm accompanying you to school ofcourse

Hlobisile:(frown)God I'm not a little kid

Manqoba: You do that a lot don't you?

Hlobisile:(confused) What?

Manqoba: Frowning, you frown a lot and it ain't cute

Hlobisile: Whatever, let's go since you want to be my driver

Manqoba: I've made some breakfast, don't worry you'll have it in the car

Hlobisile:(smiles) Atleast you're useful, just a little tiny bit

They made their way out of the flat and in few minutes they were at the Campus. They did everything that needed to be done.

Manqoba: I'll be fetching you, expect me

Hlobisile: Whatever

She rolled her eyes-not typical of Hlobisile. She made her way to Class and she felt a tapp on her shoulder

Ryan:Hy

Hlobisile:(looked up)Oh Hy

Ryan:I can see you're a new kid, I'm Ryan by the way

Hlobisile:(smiling) Hlobisile but you can call me Hlobi

Ryan: Well nice to meet you Hlobi, from now on you're my friend

Hlobisile:(chuckles)You Should have asked white boy

Ryan:I know you want to be my friend too, what's your major?

Hlobisile: Hospitality, what about you?

Ryan: Law, let's go to our Classes. I'll come by your class during Lunchtime

Hlobisile:(smiles)Cool

Hlobisile continued making her way to class just as her phone beebed. 'Lose that so called white friend,you don't need him'- Manqoba. She chuckled at that making her way inside.

.....

It's So... Un-Edited, Happy New Year Guys. Zobonana on the 8th.

°24

It has been a very long week and Hlobisile is settling very well. Manqoba calls everytime and lucky her;she got a friend. After having ice-cream with Ryan, they made their way to the park since Hlobisile didn't fully trust Ryan. He was a great guy though and he took a good care of her during the week.

Hlobisile:(smiling) You're a fun person to be around with

Ryan:Oh yeah?I hope your baby won't cone and kill me

Hlobisile:(frown)No he wouldn't do that I mean.. he's married

Ryan:You didn't really tell me what happened between the two of you,were you his Mistress

Hlobisile:You don't know me Ryan that surely shows!! wouldn't be a Mistress to anyone

Ryan:(feeling bad) I'm sorry if I have offended you Hlo,it was supposed to be a joke

Hlobisile:(standing)Well your joke is not funny then,you shouldn't have tried to be Trevor Noah

She said that walking away and Ryan ran after her. He pulled her to him making her looking at him.

Ryan: I'm really sorry Hlo, please forgive me

Hlobisile:(pout) I'm not forgiving you until you get me something nice.

Ryan:(chuckles) Something like what?

Hlobisile:(shrugged her shoulders)I don't know, anything nice

Ryan:Fine I will get it

Hlobisile:Cool,till then you won't talk to me

She said that as she was walking away

Ryan:(laughs)Come on you can't be serious Hlo,I said I will get you something

Hlobisile:Fine let's go

Ryan:(smiles)Your homornes are doing things to you

Hlobisile: Whatever, let's go

Ryan:Yeah we're going ain't we?

Hlobisile:(huffs) You're boring, you're really boring

Ryan: Whatever,so my family is going away for the weekend

Hlobisile:Yes...

Ryan:I was thinking,that we can spend some time together

Hlobisile:I..I don't know

Ryan: Please Hlo it's going to be fun

Hlobisile: I've never spent so much time with any guy

Ryan:Then you will start with me

Hlobisile: Know What?Fine! You can bring some goodies though

Ryan: I'll bring them,how can I forget such an important thing

Hlobisile:(smile) Great, let's go. I've been singing this song for like..

Ryan: Let's just go

They walked away from the park

Hlobisile:I think I should start looking for my friend

Ryan:The one you told me about?

Hlobisile:(nods)Yes, I'm worried about her

Ryan:I think you should wait a little bit

Hlobisile: You sound like Manqoba right now

Advertisement

my best friend might be in danger

Ryan:I know but you're pregnant, what would happen if you start looking then boom! You find yourself in trouble too

Hlobisile:(sighed) You don't understand

Ryan:I will look for her then,I don't want you getting involved in any shit if there is

Hlobisile:(smile) You'll do that for me?

Ryan: Anything for the baby Mama

Hlobisile:(laughs) You're such a charmer

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba:Do you really have to do this?

Nomtha:You don't expect me to sit around here while you go and spend time with that girl Manqoba

Manqoba:(sighed) Nomtha we spoke about this

Nomtha:No, you spoke about this! I didn't say anything... you just told me about a visit to your baby Mama

Manqoba:Can we not fight?

Nomtha: I'm not fighting I'm ju.... I'm just irritated

Manqoba:(sighed) Know what!? Fine I will not go

Nomtha:Why?Is there something going on you don't want me know?

Manqoba:(scoffs)I love you so much but that's one of the things I hate being around you! You're Clingy, Noisy and irritating. We talked about this but you're being a...

Nomtha:So I'm Clingy when I'm trying to look out for what's mine? Manqoba you're slowly falling for that little perfect Family of yours

Manqoba:Know What?I don't have time for this

He says banging the door on his way out. He didn't know where he's going but he wanted to be out of her sight. Nomtha kept on pacing up and down the room, she didn't want to push her husband away but then she still not happy about alk of this even though she has accepted that that there are other people which are important in Manqoba's life. She lets out a deep sigh

Nomtha: Know what...? I'm still going to get my husband back. Yeah, I will remind him about our life...where it was just the two of us.

Her eyes landed on the portrait of her and Manqoba. That was the happiest day of her life; she was finally saying I do to the man of her dreams.

(At Church: Johannesburg)

Damon: You look beautiful by the way, you will make the best money I have ever had

Zandile: What are you trying to say?

Damon: Oh my Chocolate, today is the day. The day of you being sold, isn't that nice?

Zandile: (tears) Please... please let me go I won't tell anyone

Damon: Oh Zands, if you're thinking of anything stupid. I will put a bullet straight to the stomach of that little friend of yours, then she'll do this for me

Zandile: Leave my best friend out of this

Damon: She's beautiful and innocent, I could give her a home abortion then we'll get down to business

Zandile: Fuck you! Leave her out of this, you can do anything to me but please leave her out of this

Damon:(smick) That's Better.

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba walked inside the house as they were dim. He was confused of that but when she took few steps to the living room. There she was in her sexy lingerie.

Manqoba:M.. Nomtha

Nomtha: Come and take me baby, I'm all yours.

All his frustration disappeared and he went straight to her. His hand travelled to her waist and she placed her hands on his chest

Nomtha: Take me [REMOVED PART: WILL BE POSTED ON THE GROUP]

.....

I'm sorry for this shot Insert but I will type another one on Friday, Had a very long day and I'm drained.

And I'm happy, Happy for the Matriculants including myself.

Continues of 24

°24

It has been a very long week and Hlobisile is settling very well. Manqoba calls everytime and lucky her;she got a friend. After having ice-cream with Ryan, they made their way to the park since Hlobisile didn't fully trust Ryan. He was a great guy though and he took a good care of her during the week.

Hlobisile:(smiling) You're a fun person to be around with

Ryan:Oh yeah?I hope your baby won't cone and kill me

Hlobisile:(frown)No he wouldn't do that I mean.. he's married

Ryan:You didn't really tell me what happened between the two of you,were you his Mistress

Hlobisile:You don't know me Ryan that surely shows!! wouldn't be a Mistress to anyone

Ryan:(feeling bad) I'm sorry if I have offended you Hlo,it was supposed to be a joke

Hlobisile:(standing)Well your joke is not funny then,you shouldn't have tried to be Trevor Noah

She said that walking away and Ryan ran after her. He pulled her to him making her looking at him.

Ryan: I'm really sorry Hlo, please forgive me

Hlobisile:(pout) I'm not forgiving you until you get me something nice.

Ryan:(chuckles) Something like what?

Hlobisile:(shrugged her shoulders)I don't know, anything nice

Ryan:Fine I will get it

Hlobisile:Cool,till then you won't talk to me

She said that as she was walking away

Ryan:(laughs)Come on you can't be serious Hlo,I said I will get you something

Hlobisile:Fine let's go

Ryan:(smiles)Your homornes are doing things to you

Hlobisile: Whatever, let's go

Ryan:Yeah we're going ain't we?

Hlobisile:(huffs) You're boring, you're really boring

Ryan: Whatever,so my family is going away for the weekend

Hlobisile:Yes...

Ryan:I was thinking,that we can spend some time together

Hlobisile:I..I don't know

Ryan: Please Hlo it's going to be fun

Hlobisile: I've never spent so much time with any guy

Ryan:Then you will start with me

Hlobisile: Know What?Fine! You can bring some goodies though

Ryan: I'll bring them,how can I forget such an important thing

Hlobisile:(smile) Great, let's go. I've been singing this song for like..

Ryan: Let's just go

They walked away from the park

Hlobisile:I think I should start looking for my friend

Ryan:The one you told me about?

Hlobisile:(nods)Yes, I'm worried about her

Ryan:I think you should wait a little bit

Hlobisile: You sound like Manqoba right now,my best friend might be in danger

Ryan:I know but you're pregnant

what would happen if you start looking then boom! You find yourself in trouble too

Hlobisile:(sighed) You don't understand

Ryan:I will look for her then,I don't want you getting involved in any shit if there is

Hlobisile:(smile) You'll do that for me?

Ryan: Anything for the baby Mama

Hlobisile:(laughs) You're such a charmer

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba:Do you really have to do this?

Nomtha:You don't expect me to sit around here while you go and spend time with that girl Manqoba

Manqoba:(sighed) Nomtha we spoke about this

Nomtha:No, you spoke about this! I didn't say anything... you just told me about a visit to your baby Mama

Manqoba:Can we not fight?

Nomtha: I'm not fighting I'm ju.... I'm just irritated

Manqoba:(sighed) Know what!? Fine I will not go

Nomtha:Why?Is there something going on you don't want me know?

Manqoba:(scoffs)I love you so much but that's one of the things I hate being around you! You're Clingy, Noisy and irritating. We talked about this but you're being a...

Nomtha:So I'm Clingy when I'm trying to look out for what's mine? Manqoba you're slowly falling for that little perfect Family of yours

Manqoba:Know What?I don't have time for this

He says banging the door on his way out. He didn't know where he's going but he wanted to be out of her sight. Nomtha kept on pacing up and down the room, she didn't want to push her husband away but then she still not happy about alk of this even though she has accepted that that there are other people which are important in Manqoba's life. She lets out a deep sigh

Nomtha: Know what...? I'm still going to get my husband back. Yeah, I will remind him about our life...where it was just the two of us.

Her eyes landed on the portrait of her and Manqoba. That was the happiest day of her life; she was finally saying I do to the man of her dreams.

(At Church: Johannesburg)

Damon: You look beautiful by the way, you will make the best money I have ever had

Zandile: What are you trying to say?

Damon: Oh my Chocolate, today is the day. The day of you being sold, isn't that nice?

Zandile: (tears) Please... please let me go I won't tell anyone

Damon: Oh Zands, if you're thinking of anything stupid. I will put a bullet straight to the stomach of that little friend of yours, then she'll do this for me

Zandile: Leave my best friend out of this

Damon: She's beautiful and innocent, I could give her a home abortion then we'll get down to business

Zandile: Fuck you! Leave her out of this, you can do anything to me but please leave her out of this

Damon:(smick) That's Better.

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba walked inside the house as they were dim. He was confused of that but when she took few steps to the living room. There she was in her sexy lingerie.

Manqoba:M.. Nomtha

Nomtha: Come and take me baby, I'm all yours.

All his frustration disappeared and he went straight to her. His hand travelled to her waist and she placed her hands on his chest

Nomtha: Take me

He placed his hand over her hips after tearing the lingerie. Nomtha was beautiful and sexy. He kissed her so passionate wrapping her arms around his neck and Manqoba held Her waist. He picked her up still kissing, wrapping her legs around his waist.. He didn't want to waste anymore time as he got rid of his pants followed by his t-shirt.

.

She moaned so loud as Manqoba slowly entered her, she was still tight. Not like before but she was still tight. He started going in and out so slowly with Nomtha underneath him. "I love you...." She moaned as he pounded. Her eyes were slightly shut as her nails were on his back digging.

"Mmmh Nomtha"

He groaned pounding so hard.

"B...baby oh God Ma.Manqobo"

She was impaling herself meeting his pace as sweat overcame her. Manqoba felt her walls tighten and he flipped her over as she was now on top. She bounce on him moving her waist. Manqoba placed his hands on his hips helping her move. Nomtha was gifted in Sex department even though she really didn't have sex with him most of the times. Their sex were

about 4 a week or less. She moaned his name tweaking her ass as she bounce again on his dick.

"Oh Oh Manqoba mmmhhh.... Zi..

Zikode" She threw her head back as she kept on bouncing.

"Nomtha fuck!!!" He groaned pounding so hard.

.

He made her Kneel on the floor with her lying on the edge of the bed. Raising one of her legs and asking her to support her leg by wrapping her hands around her hamstring just below the knee. With one hip raised, as she's able to add some movement to aid in his stroking Encouraging her to wriggle a little to help you get the rhythm right. Manqoba positioned himself and he entered so slowly groaning with pleasure. He stroked as he pounded and pounded until Nomtha felt her walls building up "I'm coming Manqoba!!" She immediately came without any warning.

They Lie chest to chest, with her stretching her legs out on top of his legs. She brace her feet on the tops of his and push off to create a rocking motion that will rub her vulva and clitoral area against her pubic bone for greater pleasure

°25

Hlobisile was laying on the bed looking at Ryan. He was so perfect, his cute lips which were not that pink. He was a little bit skinny but those types of guys you would always want in between of your legs. Ryan felt her stare and he looked up to her.

Ryan: Why are you looking at me like that? What's up?

Hlobisile: I want to kiss you

She found herself saying that unexpectedly but that was an honest truth; she wanted to kiss him so bad.

Ryan: Hlo, what's up with you

Hlobisile: Please kiss me, just please do as I say Ryan

He looked at her for a minute before he placed his lips on hers. They locked for a minute before her hand went over to his neck pulling his and they started moving so passionate and slowly. Hlobisile moaned trying to undress him but he stopped.

Ryan: Hlo please let's not do this, it would put a strain on our friendship

Hlobisile: Ryan I'm horny, can you please satisfy me

Ryan: (standing up) Hlo we just met few weeks ago and now you... God!

Hlobisile: I had sex with Manqoba on the first day I just met him. So I don't see anything wrong

Ryan: This could mess up our friendship and Manqoba made it clear that I must stay the fuck away from you

Hlobisile: Manqoba is married Ryan you should not listen to him

Ryan: Sometimes I... I don't want to cause any troubles between the two of you

Hlobisile: He was supposed to come yesterday and he didn't, he doesn't care about me than you do Ryan. You care

Ryan: (looks at her) I do care but Hlo this is too much, let me at least think about it then we'll talk about being friends with benefits

Fucus girls! Hlobisile is focusing. Ryan wanted it so bad but he adored Hlobisile and he wouldn't want to hurt her. He wanted more than just having sex with her;he wanted her to love him and give him more.

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha: Yesterday was great,I enjoyed it

Manqoba:(clear his throat)Yeah I..yes I did too

Nomtha:I miss you Manqoba,I miss us

Manqoba:I miss you too Baby

He says deeply in his side thoughts of Hlobisile. He was supposed to go to Johannesburg yesterday but Nomtha stopped all of that.

Nomtha:Can we not fight?I hate fight with you. I miss our lovely and crazy moments without any drama

Manqoba:I know you do baby and I miss that too but now there's nothing we can do but to accept that Hlobisile is going to be part of our lives

Nomtha:I know and understand but you should treat me like your wife Manqoba, I'm your wife not Hlobisile

Manqoba:I understand baby,I should go and check up on her

Nomtha:W..What?You going to Johannesburg?I thought we just spoke

Manqoba: Don't tell me that I should dish my baby for you
Nomtha,yes I will be the good husband for you but Hlobi needs me too so you have to understand

Nomtha:(sarcastic) Trust me I understand

Manqoba: Don't be like that, don't make me choose because you'll get hurt. I'll always choose my child

Nomtha:Wow so now this thing called a child is causing problems in my marriage already

Manqoba: Don't say that, don't ever call my child a thing and my child didn't do anything. You just decided to be a bad stepmom in all of this

Nomtha: Whatever

I'll go and prepare a bath after showering

Manqoba sighed running his hands on his face. Hlobisile was not answering her phone, he's been trying to call her from the early hours of the morning until now;10:30.

Manqoba (leaving a voice message) Hlobisile please call me, I'll be there in few hours

He immediately got out of the covers, he'll come back on Wednesday so he can check out some things in the company.

(At Church; Johannesburg)

The made her face the camera starting the bidding. It went all over and over until they found the highest bidder which was at R1 500 000. Fear overcame through Zandile and Knew this was over. They immediately dragged her out of the room so they can start driving to the harbour. In hours,they finally arrived and they made their exchange.

Dirego:You got a very good girl in here, such a pity she's been trafficked

Damon: Business is Business

Dirego: Yeah yeah, nice doing business with you. What's her name

Damon: Zandile

Dirego: I will stick to Princess, she's such a princess

Damon: Yeah well, I will be on my way

He walked away and it was over for her. She was going to be a sex slave.

(At Hlobisile's Apartment)

Hlobisile: (laughing) Fuck you Man

Ryan: I should be fucking you then

He pulled her to him smashing his lips on hers. It went for few minutes until they heard someone clearing their throat

Manqoba:I didn't know we had a party in here

Hlobisile: Manqoba...

Ryan:(cleared his throat)I will be leaving

He made his way out leaving Manqoba and Hlobisile.

Hlobisile:I didn't expect you

Manqoba:I was supposed to come yesterday, something came up

Hlobisile:You don't have to explain

Manqoba: Hlobisile what's happening between you two?You and that white boy?

Hlobisile: Nothing is going on

Manqoba:Well I don't believe you

Hlobisile:I wasn't about to convince you, Nothing is going on between Ryan and I

Manqoba:I saw you exchanging spits though you say nothing is going on

Hlobisile:Fine,i want him to fuck me. Manqoba I'm pregnant and horny so don't expect me to stay back

Manqoba:(sighed)So that's what you want?A dick?

Hlobisile:Yes!

Manqoba: Why didn't you say so?You don't need a white boy while I'm around

Hlobisile: You're married for goodness sake!I cannot have yours!

Manqoba: Well you can try, Hlobisile you're teaching my son in there a white dick!You want him to be a coloured or something grey?

Hlobisile:(chuckle)I don't believe this, Manqoba I'm horny and you're married. There's nothing we can do and Ryan is willing to help me

Manqoba:I will kill him, Entlek didn't I tell you to stop seeing that friend of yours

Hlobisile:You won't Choose friends for me

Manqoba: Whatever but you're not having a pink dick, you'll make my son to be sick so no. If you want a dick you will call me

Hlobisile:No! You're married so No Manqoba arrggg

Manqoba:Fine I'm giving you an option. It's either you will have my dick or you will masturbate. That's it!

Hlobisile: What!?

°26

Hlobisile:No I'm not choosing any of that Manqoba forget it

Manqoba:You think I will allow that boy to do anything he wants?

Hlobisile:What do you want from me Manqoba? You're controlling my life

Manqoba:(sighed) I'm not controlling you Hlobi

Hlobisile:Yet it feels like you're controlling me. What do you want from me?

Manqoba:To stay protected and safe,I don't want you anywhere near that boy

Hlobisile: You're not my boyfriend! Don't tell me that, being my baby daddy doesn't mean anything. I can do whatever I want to do

Manqoba: You'll do that when after giving birth. Hlobisile I don't like it when I argue with you

Hlobisile: You're then one who started all of this, I'm horny and I can't stay another 5 months and some weeks like this. You're married I can't do Nomtha like that,she loves you

Manqoba: Damn it what do you have to be this difficult!?

Hlobisile:(sniffs)See? You're shouting at me Manqoba

Manqoba: You're crying? Hlobisile please don't cry

Hlobisile:(sniffs) Manqoba I feel trapped with you. You want to control me

Manqoba: You know that's not what I want right? Hlobisile I want you to be safe.

Hlobisile: I'm safe, I'm Ohk by you're forcing things Manqoba

Manqoba:I made you choose that's all,I can't let that white boy shove h..God Hlobi please meet me halfway

Hlobisile: Know what? I'm not about to choose! I'm not about to listen to you!Just leave my apartment and never come back

Manqoba:What did I do?

Hlobisile:You don't know?God Manqoba,I'm... I'll be in my room and I better find you gone

She walked upstairs and Manqoba sighed running his hands on his face. His phone immediately rang as Scelo's name flashed on his screen

Manqoba:Mmmh

Scelo:Sho Bafo

Manqoba:Sho

Scelo:(sighed) I need some help,I can't find Zodwa and I'm worried about her

Manqoba:I don't know then,Zodwa is not my friend

Scelo: Please ask Hlobisile about her last whereabouts

Manqoba: Eish man Hlobi is not in the right stare but I will ask her

Scelo: Thank you

They disconnected the call and Manqoba dialed Sthembiso's number. He answered

Sthembiso:ManQoba

Manqoba: Sthembiso Howzit?

Sthembiso:Grand you?

Manqoba: I'm trying, Hlobisile is driving me mad with her hormones

Sthembiso:(chuckles)Are they that bad?

Manqoba: You have no idea, she has changed from that innocent girl. She's sure a Dragon

Sthembiso: (laughs) You'll be good, Lisa will be there in Two days. Send the address

Manqoba: Cool

thank you man

Sthembiso: Sure and Manqoba...

Manqoba: Huh?

Sthembiso: Don't string Nomtha along, if you no longer feel anything just let her go. I don't want you to hurt her; I care about that girl she's like a sister.

Manqoba: I love Nomtha Sthembiso

Sthembiso: Keep Convincing yourself, you're falling for Hlobisile and it's too deep. Just let Nomtha go

(At the Mall)

Nomtha: Thank you for going out with me, I needed this

Mpume: I will always be here for you friend, tell what's wrong

Nomtha: I'm losing him Mpume (sniffs looking down)I can feel it. I'm losing him

Mpume:Oh my God Nomtha, everything will be fine

Nomtha: I'm losing my husband and you say everything will be fine? He's too cold,even when we have sex Mpume

Mpume: I'm sure there's some explanations or whatsoever. Maybe he's been distance because of your tendencies

Nomtha:I shouldn't have done all of that

Mpume: Fix things,I know some of the it's my choice so friend talk to him. Sit down and tell him your fears and witnesses.

Nomtha:I-

"Hello ladies" They slowly looked up and they were met by Zolani. It's been long since Nomtha saw her and he's taking her by surprise

Nomtha: Zolani

Zola:In the flesh,how are you my lady?

Nomtha: Zolani are you following me?

Zola:Do you want me to?And Well I was in Town and I saw you.
I decided to say-hi

Nomtha: Zolani I hope you're not here for my marriage,I know
you

Zola:Relax beautiful lady, relax

He walked away. Nomtha sighed Looking at Mpume

Mpume: You will have to tell your husband

Nomtha:He won't even listen to my concern, everything is
about Hlobisile in his life

Mpume: Everything will be fine friend,Have you heard anything
about Lisa?

Nomtha:No,she has a stable family so I don't think she even
cares about us

Mpume: Don't say something like that

Nomtha:True though

°27

Three Weeks Later....

Things have been Good, Hlobisile has been going good with her studies and with her baby daddy. The baby bump is growing and Pregnancy is treating her good. Ryan is so supportive and Hlobisile decided to give him a chance in the dating department though she hasn't slept with him as yet.

Hlobisile:Oh You've been so great Lucy

Lucy: You're a great person Hlobisile, Manqoba is lucky to have you as her baby mama

Hlobisile:(chuckles) Thank you, you're a great person too. Sometimes I wonder why you're friends with Nomtha

Lucy:(sigh)She wasn't like that you know, Things happened so she has changed

Hlobisile:Yeah,I regret meeting up with Manqoba but he gave me a blessing

Lucy: Yeah ey, you're carrying a precious cargo

Hlobisile:(chuckles)Yeah,In a week I'm going home and I can't wait

Lucy: I'm sure your family have missed you,and they're proud

Hlobisile: Probably

Lucy: Mmmh yeah

Hlobisile:I should call Ryan, I'm sure he's done with his classes

Lucy: I'm still surprised that Manqoba is Ohk will all of this.
Knowing him,he should've Locked you up by now

Hlobisile:He doesn't know,he thinks he's a friend but I need a boyfriend too

Lucy:I understand,let me give you a space then.

Hlobisile: Thank you

—

Ryan knocked on the door and Hlobisile walked over to attend the door. She was smiling at him like a mad woman but it was happiness. Ryan made her feel whole,or was it lust or Pregnancy was talking.

Ryan: Ain't you going to invite me in?

Hlobisile:(smile)Oh yeah,you may come in

Ryan:(walking in) Thank you,how is my baby treating you?

Hlobisile:(chuckles) Cravings and being horny ain't doing any justice

Ryan:(kneels down)Let me talk to him, he's being so naughty.

As much as Hlobisile appreciate Ryan and How supportive and loving he is. She doesn't like the fact that he's behaving like he's the father of the child because clearly he might confuse him when he grows older.

Ryan:(kissing the bump)Boy, you must be good to Mommy,I know how much you want to get out of there but I need you to be good. I love you (he got up)

Hlobisile:(sighed) Ryan I really don't want you to do this

Ryan: What?

Hlobisile: Treating the baby like you're his Dad,I know you mean well but Manqoba won't appreciate this at all

Ryan: Everytime you'll have to bring your baby daddy in our relationship

Advertisement

how are we going to work?

Hlobisile: Manqoba is not a problem here,I love you and I appreciate you but sometimes you need to understand

Ryan:(huffs)I get it, Manqoba will always be in the picture no matter how much I try to avoid that. Hlobisile are you inlove with him?

Hlongwane:(shocked)W... What?What do you mean Ryan ofcourse I'm not inlove with him, he's married!

Ryan:If he wasn't married, would you still be here with me or you would be playing happy families with him?

Hlobisile:I would..I..I would be here (soft voice) You don't have to feel threatened by Manqoba Ryan, I'm inlove with you. Only you.

Ryan:I don't want to lose you over him Hlobisile,I love you so damn much and i hope you're not tagging me along just because you couldn't have him by yourself

Hlobisile:I know what I want and i want you, only you

Ryan:(pulls Hlobisile to him)I love you (he bends pecking her lips)So much

(At A Hotel)

Zola:What happened to us Nomtha?We used to be close

Nomtha: You raped me, you've changed and became a crazy man Zolani

Zola: I've apologized for that

Nomtha: Your apology won't change anything, it won't change the fact that I'm infertile and my siblings are all dead because of you

Zola: That night was a total mistake Nomtha, it wasn't supposed to happen

Nomtha: It doesn't matter anymore, you're responsible for all the bad past I've had

Zola: I was your best friend, I fell in love with you before him. He took you from me!

Nomtha: No he didn't! You were my friend yes but I fell in love with him not you. You raped me and did things to me Zolani, you tortured me!

Zola: I'm sorry

Nomtha: (looks away) I don't even know why I'm here

Zola: Please don't leave

Nomtha: (takes her handbag) Please Zolani, for goodness sake please leave me alone. I don't see you like that, you broke me

and I...I don't want any negativity in my life Because God knows I've had enough

She walked out banging the door on her way out. Her heart was pounding very hard asking herself on why did she meet up with him.

(At The Apartment)

Hlobisile was enjoying her smoothie when Lisa made her way in. She shook her head settling on a couch

Lisa:You good?

Hlongwane:(nods)Yes,you?

Lisa:I. I'm good, just a little bit worried about you. Ain't you supposed to eat healthy?

Hlobisile:(frown) Don't tell me you used to eat healthy during pregnancy...

Lucy:(Shrugged her shoulders) It's not the same

Hlobisile: Whatever, I'm enjoying my smoothie

Lisa:Cool (sighed) Hlobisile....?

Hlobisile:Huh?

Lisa:Are you by any chance inlove with Manqoba?

Hlobisile:(chuckles) Bad Luck!Why is everyone asking me that today? Ofcourse I'm not inlove with him. The guy is Married

Lisa:I..I see how you too are attracted to each other even though you deny this but I will tell you one thing... Manqoba and Nomtha have been through a lot but they always find their way to each other. I might be here but Nomtha is still my friend and I will always be by her side,so don't get yourself hurt or played by Manqoba. Ryan loves you, stick to him

°28

(On Campus)

Ryan:Hey

Hlobisile:(smiles)Hey,how are you doing?

Ryan:Fine,I miss you

Hlobisile looked at him with a faint smile as he takes her hand into his walking over to a Lecture room.

Hlobisile:Ryan I'm sorry about yesterday, sometimes I feel like I..I don't deserve you

Ryan:How can you think something like that? You know how much I'm inlove with you Hlobs.

Hlobisile:I know,I ask myself on how can you fall for a Pregnant girl like me? I'm not worth being in a relationship with you

Ryan:What are you trying to say Hlobs?You wanna break up with me?

Hlobisile:(shakes her head)No I don't, I'm just saying so you don't have anything to worry about

Ryan:I love you,I see my future with you Hlobs and I hope you do to

Hlobisile:I..I..(stuttering)I..I do wanna spend my life with you

Ryan: Great,and well...I want to introduce you to my family

Hlobisile:(shocked) What? I'm not ready Ryan, especially in my state

Ryan:(frowned) What's wrong with your state, I've told them that you're pregnant with my baby and they want to meet you

Hlobisile:God you're complicating things Ryan.

Ryan:No I'm not,what you've said yesterday pained me Hlobisile so I thought you'll be happy if I introduce you to my family

Hlobisile:So that's what this is all about?You just want to claim my unborn baby Ryan that's what you're saying

Ryan:No that's not what I meant Hlobisile I..I just want you to meet up with my family

Hlobisile:I..(sighed) I'll think about this

Ryan:I love you Hlobisile,so much

Hlobisile:I need to go

Hlobisile immediately walked out of the Lecture room. In Minutes she was making her way to her apartment, she didn't call her driver. She was walking too fast and couldn't see a car coming her way. The driver hit the breaks but they weren't working until Hlobisile felt herself going down. She dropped and his eyes were slowly closing.

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba:Where are you coming from?

Nomtha:I..I was doing some things

Manqoba: I'm asking you Nomtha, where are you coming from?

Nomtha:(sighed)Fine, I'm from the Mall since I had to do some shopping

Manqoba:Oh, was is difficult to say that?And which card were you using since it didn't reflect on my phone

Nomtha:My own card

Manqoba:And were is that shopping?

Nomtha:(scoffs) You're asking so many questions Manqoba! I thought you were going to Johannesburg so why are you here?

Manqoba:!(his phone rang and he immediately accepted the call)Hi

Caller:Am I speaking to Mr Swane?

Manqoba:Zwane,yes you're speaking to him why are you having Hlobisile's phone?Where is she?

Caller:She was involved in a car accident few minutes ago

Manqoba: What?How?Fuck which hospital is she in?Is the baby Ohk? What about her?

Caller:I think you should come down to the hospital, Kruger Hospital

Manqoba: Thank you

Advertisement

I'll be there

He immediately disconnected the call taking the car keys which were on top of the table and Nomtha stopped him.

Nomtha:Where are you going?

Manqoba: To Johannesburg, Hlobisile needs me

He said as he walked out. Nomtha sighed frustrated and her phone rang. She accepted the call since it was an unknown number.

Nomtha:Hello

Zola:Nomthandazo,I need you

Nomtha:Why are you calling me Zolani? I'm married and you'll cause a rift between me and my husband

Zola:Your marriage has longed ended, from the day your dearest husband found out that he'll be a father and from the moment you've started entertaining me

Nomtha:I don't want you! Please leave me alone

Zola: I'm Four houses away from your house, please come before I get in there by myself

Nomtha:Zola please....

Zola: I'll be waiting for you

He disconnected the call and Nomtha looked at her phone with worry before she took her handbag walking out of the house.

(At A Certain Location)

Man:1 Million there,1.5 Million,2 Million

"5 Million"

Man:Oh we have a 5 Million there, going once going twice sold to 5 Million!

The man walked over to where they were to make his payments,he sighed whatever he had to sign and looked at Daniel

Daniel:Here

The man looked at Zandile and they walked out heading to his car. They climbed out as the man drove off.

Zandile:What are you doing here?I thought no one would find me

"Thank your ancestors"

(At the Hospital)

Manqoba:I want to see her!

Doctor:Mr Zwane please calm down,the doctors are doing everything they have to save them but the state she was in (shook his head)I don't know what to say right now

Manqoba:Fuck!

He walked out dialing his Mother's numbers

Mrs Zwane: Manqoba,are you fine?

Manqoba: Hlobisile was involved in a car accident and she's in a critical state. Please inform her parents and come down with them

His voice was a bit raspy and his eyes were red. He was in pain,no one would understand what he's feeling right now

Mrs:Oh my God! How's my grandchild?

Manqoba:I don't know, They just said they're in a critical state at the moment though I'll ask the doctor

Mrs Zwane:I will be there with her parents

Manqoba: Thank you Mom,I will see you

He disconnected the call walking over to the Doctor.

Manqoba:Can I see her?

Doctor:Yes, follow me

They walked over to the ward and his world shuttered when his eyes landed on her. She has pipes all over her. A tear suddenly dropped from his eyes. He didn't know what to say but few words were going to be uttered for sure.

Manqoba: Please come back to me Hlobisile,I can't lose you.

He looked at her and kissed her forehead walking out. Hours passed and a Doctor approached him.

Doctor:Mr Zwane

Manqoba: How's she? Please tell me they're fine.

Doctor:We need to save one of them,they can't make it together so I ask you to decide on what to do. You'll have to come up with a decision because we don't have time.

His heart was bleeding. He wanted a baby so much,his own blood. But it is worth it to sacrifice Hlobisile for his needs?He didn't know what to do nor react. This was so much hard on him as a Terrible headache striked him and he slowly settled on a bench. A tear escaped but he sniffed it away.

Manqoba: I'm sorry Hlobisile

.....

It's Un-Edited

°29

(At the Hospital)

MaShenge: Where's my daughter?

She said that walking over to Manqoba Who has already told the doctor about his decision. It wasn't so easy for him to decide on something like this but he had no choice.

Manqoba: There's busy with her at the Theatre

Mr Buthelezi:What did the doctor say?

Manqoba:(sighed)I had to come up with a decision because they wouldn't survive both. They had to save one of them

MaShenge:Oh My Lord

Mr Buthelezi:What did you choose?I don't even know why there's asking you to make a decision because you're not her family

Manqoba: I'm her baby daddy!

Mr Buthelezi:Yes,it ends there now what did you choose

Manqoba:I choose her,I couldn't watch her die

MaShenge:My daughter is going to be shuttered!

Mrs Zwane:What about you my son?How do you feel about all of this.

Manqoba ran his hands on his face,so defeated. He doesn't know how to react right now but he sure knows that his heart is bleeding.

Manqoba:I don't know Ma,my heart is heavy

Mrs Zwane: Your father will fly down tomorrow, we're here for you

Manqoba:(nods) Thank you Ma

He immediately stood up after that as he saw a Doctor approaching them. He was hoping that his son is alive and healthy though he knew very well that he didn't choose to let him live but a hope was still hanging over him.

Doctor: Buthelezi family,well Miss Buthelezi is fine. She's just unconscious

MaShenge:What about the baby?Is he fine?

Doctor:(shook his head) Unfortunately he couldn't make it, I'm sorry.

A tear escaped from Manqoba's eye as he wiped it off standing on his feet.

Manqoba:How long will it take for Hlobisile to wake up?

Doctor:The medication we gave her is a little bit strong so it might take 8-9 hours or more

Manqoba: Ohk (looks at the parents) I'll be outside, I need some air

Mrs Zwane: Manqoba take care of yourself, please don't do anything stupid

Manqoba: Don't worry Ma, please call me if ever Hlobisile wakes up without me being here.

He said walking out of the hospital. He took a drive to a quiet place far from the houses as tears streamed down uncontrollable. He placed his head of a steering wheel as a painful sob escaped.

Manqoba: Oh God!

He was exhausted from crying as he looked up wiping off his tears. All he had ever wanted was a baby; his own blood but now everything it's not the same. He pressed the accelerator driving back to the hospital.

Manqoba: Ma, how's Hlobisile?

Mrs Zwane: She's not awake, I think we should go and look for a B&B

Manqoba: I'm not going anywhere, I'll just drive The Buthelezi's to Hlobisile's Apartment since it's enough to accommodate them but I'm coming back

Mrs Zwane: Manqoba please don't do this to yourself

Manqoba: I'm doing nothing mom, you won't understand anyway

Mrs Zwane: Have you contacted your wife? She has to be here supporting you, she's your wife.

Manqoba: I don't need her

Advertisement

I'm fine Mom and please leave Nomtha out of this because wherever she is... she's not worried about me.

Mrs Zwane: I'm sure she's worried,I mean she's your wife

Manqoba:Are you coming with?

Mrs Zwane: There's no use staying in Johannesburg so I'll go back to KZN

Manqoba:Mom, Hlobisile needs us!

Mrs Zwane: She's not my family,she also failed carrying your son so what's the use of staying here?

Manqoba:Mom you don't mean that

Mrs Zwane: I'll find my way out,but I'm worried about you and I hope you'll be fine.

Mrs Zwane said that walking out. Manqoba turned over to look at the Buthelezi's.

Manqoba:Can we leave, I'll drop you off at Hlobisile's Apartment

They nod without saying anything because honestly they were so tired.

(At A Hotel)

Zola:You look beautiful,as always.

Nomtha was quietly looking at him as he turned on his seat to look at him. He stood up with a glass of whiskey on his hand walking over to where she was. He gulped the whiskey placing the glass on the cabinet but it slipped and broke causing Nomtha to jump a little.

Zola:Relax

He says already behind Hera's his hands went to her waist pulling her to be biting her earlobe.

Nomtha:Mmmh

Zola:I fell inlove with you since we became best friends. You didn't acknowledge my love for you,he came and you immediately hooked up with him.

Nomtha:I loved him, hence I still do.

Zola:No you don't,tell me you don't.

He said placing his lips on her neck and she tilted it to the side giving him access to her neck.

Zola:If you love him as you say you do,you won't let me do this.

He turned her around smashing his lips on hers. They were so different from the last time he forced his tongue on her,she immediately responded placing her hands on his chest while he picked her up.

(At the Hospital)

She slowly opened her eyes and scanned the surroundings. She slowly coughed dry as she realised that she's at the hospital. A doctor walked in right away

Doctor: You're awake, how are you feeling?

Hlobisile: I..N..need w.. water

He nods walking to the cabinet pouring some water for her as he helped her drink. He then placed the glass back looking at her

Hlobisile: What's wrong? What happened?

Doctor: You were involved in a car accident Miss Buthelezi

Hlobisile: (panicking) M..My baby (her hand went to her stomach) Where's my baby? My baby

Doctor: Miss B....

Manqoba walked in immediately as he was about to tell her.

Manqoba: I will talk to her, can you please excuse us?

Doctor: I'll come back to do some check-up, but you'll stay here for some week or maybe two.

Hlobisile: My baby...

The doctor walked out and Manqoba took few steps to her and held her hand.

Manqoba: How are you feeling?

Hlobisile: Where's my baby Manqoba? I..I.. Where's he?

Manqoba: (faintly) He..He didn't make it, he couldn't

Hlobisile looked at him and tears just streamed and she started shaking her head.

Hlobisile: No..no.noo...noooo not my baby!!

A painful cry escaped from her as Manqoba tried to calm her down. His heart was really broken.

°30

(At The Hospital)

It's been two days and Hlobisile has been so quiet. Manqoba tried as much as he can to talk to her but she just look at him blanky without saying anything. This has been going for a while. The doctor has been keeping her in the hospital to make sure that she's fine and her womb is cleaned.

Manqoba: Hlobisile please talk to me

She looked at him without saying anything. The door was pulled open and MaShenge both with Mr Buthelezi walked inside the ward. MaShenge is literally shuttered seeing her daughter so broken like this.

MaShenge: Manqoba how's she?

Manqoba:She doesn't say anything Ma, I'm so worried about her

MaShenge:(sighed)I hate seeing my daughter like this,I wish things were different

Manqoba:I wish so too

Mr Buthelezi:I don't know even know why you're here little Buthelezi,you don't link to my daughter anymore

Manqoba:I..I..You just won't understand,I want to be here for her

Mr Buthelezi:We don't need you here, your mother said it all and I think you should follow behind her

Manqoba:My mother has nothing to do with this,I have lost a baby and I want to be there for Hlobisile because I feel her pain

MaShenge: Shenge please calm down, I'm sure there's nothing wrong about this boy being here for Hlobisile

Mr Buthelezi:Mnx

(At The Hotel)

Nomtha turned to look at Zola and she panicked looking down at herself then she quickly got off the bed picking up her clothes

Zola: Nomtha... Nomtha please don't go

Nomtha:No! (a tear escaped from her eyes)This shouldn't have happened

Zola: Let's talk about this

Nomtha:(zipping her shirt) Manqoba is going to kill me,Oh Lord this shouldn't have happened

Zola: Nomtha please

She looked at him as she shook her head running out of the room. She quickly ran to her car and a loud sob escaped as soon as she settled in a car seat.

Nomtha:Oh Manqoba I'm sorry!

(At The Hospital)

Doctor:I think you're ready for being discharged,and I can recommend a Therapist for you.

Hlobisile shook her head without saying anything. The Doctor sighed Looking at Manqoba.

Doctor:She should see someone,I understand that she's young and a miscarriage can be a bit traumatic so she needs to see someone

Manqoba:(nods) I'll get someone for her

Doctor:That will be all, please sign the discharge papers then you're all good to go

Manqoba: Thank you

Manqoba did as told before he helped Hlobisile and they walked out from the hospital. Hlobisile looked out of the window without saying anything. Manqoba sighed and his phone ringed,he accepted the call.

Nomtha: Manqoba

Manqoba:Hey, how are you doing?

Nomtha:(cleared his throat) I'm fine,I.. I'm worried about you, how's everything going?

Manqoba: I forgot to contact you, I'm going through a lot
Nomtha

Nomtha: How's Hlobisile? You just walked out Manqoba

Manqoba: I'm sorry, we lost the baby and things ain't going very well

Nomtha: I'm sorry, I'm really sorry

Manqoba: It's Ohk, I just need to be there for Hlobisile. She's not taking this very well

Nomtha: Yeah I understand, should I come down to Johannesburg?

Manqoba: That won't be necessary, I will call you whenever I'm able to

Nomtha: Ohk

Advertisement

I'll be expecting your call

Manqoba: Thank you

Nomtha: For what?

Manqoba: For carrying

Nomtha: It's my job as your wife Manqoba, Sometimes I..(sighed) Sometimes I wonder what happened to us,we used to be happy

Manqoba: Some things are better not being said.

Nomtha:I love you Manqoba, please remember that

Manqoba:I need to go, we'll talk

Nomtha:Ohk

Nomtha disconnected the call on the other side. Manqoba sighed looking at Hlobisile who had her eyes outside of the window. Her mind wasn't there anymore.

The car parked on the driveway and she slowly got out.

Manqoba: I'll help you

They walked inside and they were welcomed by the smell of an aroma coming from the kitchen. MaShenge walked over to them

MaShenge: Oh My daughter, I'm glad they have released you. Your father went back to KZN so I hope you don't mind

Hlobisile shook her head

Lisa: I can help you go upstairs, Ma you'll bring her plate upstairs right?

MaShenge: Yes my daughter

Lisa nods helping Hlobisile upstairs to her room. MaShenge sighed looking at Manqoba

MaShenge: Thank you for taking care of my daughter

Manqoba: (smile faintly) It's ok Ma, she needs someone

MaShenge: This must be hard on both of you. The thought of losing a baby is..is bad and I... I was expecting a grandchild

Manqoba: I was looking forward to my baby

MaShenge: Be Strong, let me dish out for Hlobisile.

(At A Certain Location)

Scelo:If it wasn't for your friend,I wouldn't have went out for you. Your ancestors are really with you

Zandile: How's she?I mean Hlobisile, how's she?

Scelo:She lost a baby, she's really shuttered and going through a lot

Zandile:Oh my God this is bad,I should have been there for her

Scelo:How when you were kidnapped?Stop being Stupid

Zandile:I should go and support her

Scelo:(chuckles)I think by now those people knows who I am and they're looking for you. You saw too many things

Zandile:But I don't have evidence so what would they want from me? I'm tired of these people,I just want my old life back

Scelo stood up walking over to look out of the window. He sighed

Scelo:We Should keep you safe, as much as I don't want anything to do with you anymore. No one deserves this

Zandile: Thank you

(At The Apartment)

Hlobisile was at the far corner of the bed as she was dead
silence. The door was pulled open and Lisa walked in.

Lisa: Hlobisile stop doing this to yourself, I know you're hurt but
please talk to us

She shook her head

Lisa:(sighed) I lost my first Pregnancy, it was really traumatizing
but Sthembiso was there for me so it wasn't that hard. When I
lost my baby, things weren't the same, I always think about how
I would have loved holding her on my arms. I almost lost myself
and my marriage but Sthembiso supported me throughout

Hlobisile: It's not easy, I wish things were different. I..I know my
baby wasn't conceive in a lovely or in a happy manner or so but
I was had a strong bond with him, I really wish that things
became different

Lisa: Let everyone in, Manqoba is also hurt because he's been
longing for a baby but he's trying. He's trying to be there for
you, let him in. I know what I've said the other day was different
from what I'm saying right now but we're under different
circumstances from last time. You need him so let him in.

°31

(At The Apartment)

A knock came through Hlobisile's bedroom. She sighed closing her eyes without answering the door. She wasn't fine, she's Broken and she needs to be alone. The door was pulled opened as Ryan made his way inside the room.

Ryan: Hlobisile...

Hlobisile:I want to be alone please

Ryan: I've heard about what happened, I'm sorry

Hlobisile:(turned to face the other side) Please get out Ryan,I want to be alone.

Ryan:(sighed) Please don't shut me out Hlobisile, I'm here for you

Hlobisile: Who said I need you?

Ryan: You're being so difficult Hlobisile, Don't shut me out

Hlobisile: Please Ryan, Please leave

Ryan:(sighed) I'll come and check you up later (standing up)I love you

Ryan walked out and tears started to stream down Hlobisile's cheeks. She sniffed them away as she stood up walking over to the closet. She took out a bag full of baby clothes and she slowly took them out until she came across to one of the clothe and a sob uncontrollably escaped.

Hlobisile:Oh Why?(sobbing)God why did you take my baby?

She cried snuggling on the floor. Manqoba stepped inside the house and greet everyone.

Manqoba:Where is Hlobisile?

Lisa: She's in her room, Ryan just walked out

Manqoba: Ryan her so called white friend?

Lisa:(nods)Yes

Manqoba: Where's MaButhelezi?

Lisa: She went to the Garden, you know how much she wanted a Spinach

Manqoba:(faintly smiled) Yeah, Let me go and check up on Hlobisile

Lisa:Ohk

Manqoba walked over to Hlobisile's bedroom and he was welcomed by a painful coming out from the bedroom. His heart broke when he learnt that it's Hlobisile, she's not taking this too well

He walked in and he pulled her to his lap brushing her back

Hlobisile:Why did God took my child Manqoba?I was looking forward on holding him

Manqoba:(sighed) Everything will be fine Hlobisile, I'm here

Hlobisile:I just want my Child, is it too much to ask?

Manqoba:Let it all out, I'm here

He let her cry until she fell asleep on his lap. He slowly moved her and picked her up walking over to the bed. He placed her on Top of the bed carefully then he was about to walk out

Hlobisile: Please don't leave

He stopped on his tracks looking back at Hlobisile then he walked over to her. He laid her head nicely on top of his chest

Manqoba: I'm here, get some sleep

In few minutes Hlobisile was fast asleep then Manqoba got off the bed walking away back to the living room. MaShenge was preparing some ingredients for dinner.

Manqoba: Good Afternoon Ma

MaShenge: Good Afternoon Manqoba, how are you doing?

Manqoba: I'm fine

MaShenge: You don't have to lie to me Manqoba, tell me the truth. How are you?

Manqoba:(sighed) It's hard Ma, I've been longing to have a child of my own and when God blessed me with this one. I'm...I..I was happy I mean; finally I was going to have something I wanted so bad

MaShenge:I understand your pain

Manqoba: It's hard Ma, I'm trying so hard to be strong for Hlobisile but everything it's not going as planned

MaShenge:Pray, when last did you pray?

Manqoba:(looked down)I...I don't remember.

MaShenge: You need to pray,go to church and ask God to protect you. Let it all out to the Almighty.

Manqoba:I haven't been praying for a while now totally I've lost connection with God

MaShenge:You can work on Connecting whatever connection you've lost with Him. You're still young and better things will come your way

Manqoba: Thank you MaShenge: You're welcome my son, let me go and cook

Manqoba: Is there anything I could help you with Ma?

MaShenge:No no I'm good,I have everything so it's fine.

Manqoba:Ohk

(At Manqoba's House)

Mpume:What did you say?

Nomtha:I don't know what to do Mpume, my life is a mess and I don't know how to fix this.

Mpume: You should keep this to yourself or else Manqoba Will flip!

Nomtha:I don't think he will mind me though,he lost a child so he's not in for me

Mpume:He lost a child?Poor him but you're supposed to be happy. Finally you're going to get your man back

Nomtha: How when I've slept with Zola,my marriage is Over!

Mpume: You've been fasting for too long friend and Zola was here to satisfy your needs. When last did you have sex with Manqoba.

Nomtha: It's been weeks though it wasn't the same. Manqoba's sex game is fire,he knows how to make the pot hot but our last sex session was so cold

Mpume: As much as I don't like Zola, you need him my dear friend. That house won't satisfy your needs so go and get it from your lost dearest friend.

Nomtha stood next to the window biting her lower lip while thinking of it. Manqoba is not here to satisfy her needs so why not explore whatever she has with Zola. She knows he raped her, he's the one who set her siblings to fire but that won't satisfy her sexual desire right in this moment.

Nomtha: You might be right

Mpume: I'm always right, and I might also need some dick!

Nomtha: Where's Scelo?

Mpume: I don't know, he's been gone for days and as much as I'm worried about him. I also need to get laid though I don't know anyone who can service me.

Nomtha:(naughty smiled) We can have a three some with Zola

Mpume:What!?

Nomtha: You're the one who said I must do something about my hunger and I think you should to.

Mpume: I've never tried that

Nomtha: There's a first time in everything, it won't hurt to try right?

Mpume:(smile)I guess

(At The Apartment)

Hlobisile woke up and went to the bathroom. She took a bath then made her way downstairs. This was the first time going downstairs since she came back from the hospital.

MaShenge:My daughter, you look good

Hlobisile:(faintly smiled and shrugged her shoulders) I'm feeling a little bit better

MaShenge: That's good, you need to heal

Hlobisile:Yeah,I want to go to School

MaShenge: Isn't it too early

Hlobisile: I'm not sick Ma, there's no use being here and doing nothing while I'm left behind eSkolwen.

MaShenge: It's Ohk, Let me go and check out my pots.

She walked over to the kitchen leaving Hlobisile at the living room. Manqoba made his way down since he has to go, he's been sleeping at a certain hotel since there's no enough space in Hlobisile's apartment

Manqoba:Hey

Hlobisile:(half smiled) Hey

Manqoba: How are you feeling

Hlobisile:(shrugged her shoulders)I don't know, really

Manqoba: Don't you want to go out with me?A weekend away?

Hlobisile: I really don't know

Manqoba:It will be fun, you really need some air

Hlobisile:I guess,we can go

Manqoba: Great

°31

(At The Apartment)

A knock came through Hlobisile's bedroom. She sighed closing her eyes without answering the door. She wasn't fine, she's Broken and she needs to be alone. The door was pulled opened as Ryan made his way inside the room.

Ryan: Hlobisile...

Hlobisile:I want to be alone please

Ryan: I've heard about what happened, I'm sorry

Hlobisile:(turned to face the other side) Please get out Ryan,I want to be alone.

Ryan:(sighed) Please don't shut me out Hlobisile, I'm here for you

Hlobisile: Who said I need you?

Ryan: You're being so difficult Hlobisile, Don't shut me out

Hlobisile: Please Ryan, Please leave

Ryan:(sighed) I'll come and check you up later (standing up)I
love you

Ryan walked out and tears started to stream down Hlobisile's cheeks. She sniffed them away as she stood up walking over to the closet. She took out a bag full of baby clothes and she slowly took them out until she came across to one of the clothe and a sob uncontrollably escaped.

Hlobisile:Oh Why?(sobbing)God why did you take my baby?

She cried snuggling on the floor. Manqoba stepped inside the house and greet everyone.

Manqoba:Where is Hlobisile?

Lisa: She's in her room, Ryan just walked out

Manqoba: Ryan her so called white friend?

Lisa:(nods)Yes

Manqoba: Where's MaButhelezi?

Lisa: She went to the Garden, you know how much she wanted a Spinach

Manqoba:(faintly smiled) Yeah, Let me go and check up on Hlobisile

Lisa:Ohk

Manqoba walked over to Hlobisile's bedroom and he was welcomed by a painful coming out from the bedroom. His heart broke when he learnt that it's Hlobisile, she's not taking this too well

He walked in and he pulled her to his lap brushing her back

Hlobisile:Why did God took my child Manqoba?I was looking forward on holding him

Manqoba:(sighed) Everything will be fine Hlobisile, I'm here

Hlobisile:I just want my Child, is it too much to ask?

Manqoba:Let it all out, I'm here

He let her cry until she fell asleep on his lap. He slowly moved her and picked her up walking over to the bed. He placed her on Top of the bed carefully then he was about to walk out

Hlobisile: Please don't leave

He stopped on his tracks looking back at Hlobisile then he walked over to her. He laid her head nicely on top of his chest

Manqoba: I'm here, get some sleep

In few minutes Hlobisile was fast asleep then Manqoba got off the bed walking away back to the living room. MaShenge was preparing some ingredients for dinner.

Manqoba: Good Afternoon Ma

MaShenge: Good Afternoon Manqoba, how are you doing?

Manqoba: I'm fine

MaShenge: You don't have to lie to me Manqoba, tell me the truth. How are you?

Manqoba:(sighed) It's hard Ma, I've been longing to have a child of my own and when God blessed me with this one. I'm...I..I was happy I mean; finally I was going to have something I wanted so bad

MaShenge:I understand your pain

Manqoba: It's hard Ma, I'm trying so hard to be strong for Hlobisile but everything it's not going as planned

MaShenge:Pray, when last did you pray?

Manqoba:(looked down)I...I don't remember.

MaShenge: You need to pray,go to church and ask God to protect you. Let it all out to the Almighty.

Manqoba:I haven't been praying for a while now totally I've lost connection with God

MaShenge:You can work on Connecting whatever connection you've lost with Him. You're still young and better things will come your way

Manqoba: Thank you MaShenge: You're welcome my son, let me go and cook

Manqoba: Is there anything I could help you with Ma?

MaShenge:No no I'm good,I have everything so it's fine.

Manqoba:Ohk

(At Manqoba's House)

Mpume:What did you say?

Nomtha:I don't know what to do Mpume, my life is a mess and I don't know how to fix this.

Mpume: You should keep this to yourself or else Manqoba Will flip!

Nomtha:I don't think he will mind me though,he lost a child so he's not in for me

Mpume:He lost a child?Poor him but you're supposed to be happy. Finally you're going to get your man back

Nomtha: How when I've slept with Zola,my marriage is Over!

Mpume: You've been fasting for too long friend and Zola was here to satisfy your needs. When last did you have sex with Manqoba.

Nomtha: It's been weeks though it wasn't the same. Manqoba's sex game is fire,he knows how to make the pot hot but our last sex session was so cold

Mpume: As much as I don't like Zola, you need him my dear friend. That house won't satisfy your needs so go and get it from your lost dearest friend.

Nomtha stood next to the window biting her lower lip while thinking of it. Manqoba is not here to satisfy her needs so why not explore whatever she has with Zola. She knows he raped her, he's the one who set her siblings to fire but that won't satisfy her sexual desire right in this moment.

Nomtha: You might be right

Mpume: I'm always right, and I might also need some dick!

Nomtha: Where's Scelo?

Mpume: I don't know, he's been gone for days and as much as I'm worried about him. I also need to get laid though I don't know anyone who can service me.

Nomtha:(naughty smiled) We can have a three some with Zola

Mpume:What!?

Nomtha: You're the one who said I must do something about my hunger and I think you should to.

Mpume: I've never tried that

Nomtha: There's a first time in everything, it won't hurt to try right?

Mpume:(smile)I guess

(At The Apartment)

Hlobisile woke up and went to the bathroom. She took a bath then made her way downstairs. This was the first time going downstairs since she came back from the hospital.

MaShenge:My daughter, you look good

Hlobisile:(faintly smiled and shrugged her shoulders) I'm feeling a little bit better

MaShenge: That's good, you need to heal

Hlobisile:Yeah,I want to go to School

MaShenge: Isn't it too early

Hlobisile: I'm not sick Ma, there's no use being here and doing nothing while I'm left behind eSkolwen.

MaShenge: It's Ohk, Let me go and check out my pots.

She walked over to the kitchen leaving Hlobisile at the living room. Manqoba made his way down since he has to go, he's been sleeping at a certain hotel since there's no enough space in Hlobisile's apartment

Manqoba:Hey

Hlobisile:(half smiled) Hey

Manqoba: How are you feeling

Hlobisile:(shrugged her shoulders)I don't know, really

Manqoba: Don't you want to go out with me?A weekend away?

Hlobisile: I really don't know

Manqoba:It will be fun, you really need some air

Hlobisile:I guess,we can go

Manqoba: Great

In Few Hours hours they were at Misty mountains of the Magoebaskloof

At the north eastern tip of the Drakensberg experience the misty mornings, green hills, forests draped in tree ferns, moss, fungi, liana's and tangled tree matter of the indigenous forests, and accompanying plantations, of the 'land of the Silver Mist' resort. It was a surprise and Hlobisile has never went out and this was all knew to her. She smiled faintly looking at Manqoba.

Hlobisile: I've been dreaming of coming to such place, it's beautiful

Manqoba:(faintly smiled) I'm glad I managed to make your dream come true. Now I want us to forget about everything and have some fun

Hlobisile:I aim to do that

Manqoba: Great, Let's go out

Manqoba helped her out of the car and they made their way inside. Tomorrow they'll be going to sky driving, the next day they'll be going for another activity. He smiled taking her hand into his.

Manqoba: Let's go and have some fun

Hlobisile:(faintly smiled) Yeah

They checked in a hotel which was so beautiful and Fancy. Hlobisile was smiling throughout. She looked at the receptionist with a smile

Receptionist: Unfortunately, some rooms are fully booked but there's one room which is again

Hlobisile: (frowned) What? You mean I have to share a room with him?

Receptionist: Yes, there's really nothing we can do at the moment since the rooms are fully booked

Manqoba: We'll take it

Hlobisile:(looking at Manqoba) What? Manqoba I can't share a room with you

Manqoba: You'll just crash in the car then Hlobisile, There are no hotels nearby so I don't know what to do

Hlobisile:(huffed) Fine I'll settle for that

The receptionist smiled punching the computer. She did all the necessary things

Receptionist: It's settled, here (handing them the keys) Room 22 on the second floor, enjoy your stay

Manqoba: Thank you, for your service

Receptionist: You're welcome and you can make a great couple

Hlobisile:(rolled her eyes) He has a woman Sis, I'm just her little sister

Receptionist: Oh I'm so sorry you look.. you look so in love

Manqoba:(chuckled) We get that a lot, thanks

Manqoba says dragging Hlobisile along as he made his way to the elevator with Hlobisile.

Hlobisile: What was that?

Manqoba:I don't understand why you should label yourself as my little sister

Hlobisile: That's not a big deal

Advertisement

I'm not your lady so I don't find any problem in labeling you as my brother

Manqoba threw the bags on the bed and dropped the suitcases on the floor.

Manqoba: What do you want to eat?

Hlobisile: Anything Chilly

Manqoba:Are you sure?

Hlobisile:(nods)Yes I'm sure, I'm craving for that

Manqoba:Ohk,let me place an order

He says approaching the telephone. Hlobisile's phone rang and Ryan's name flashed on the phone screen. She sighed accepting the call.

Hlobisile: Ryan...Hi

Ryan: That's so cold, It looks like you have forgotten about me

Hlobisile:(sighed)Ryan I..I think we should really j-

Manqoba:(walking in) They'll be here

Ryan: Who's that Hlobisile?

Hlobisile:(cleared her throat)Ryan we need to talk

Ryan:Is that him? Your so called baby daddy is that him?

Hlobisile: Calm down Ryan we'll talk when i come back

Ryan: Where are you?

Hlobisile:(sighed) I'm always for the weekend, I'll be back
Sunday late

Ryan: Hlobisile why are you doing me like this (teary)I love you

Hlobisile: We'll talk Ryan

Ryan: What's there to talk about? Clearly you have feelings for
each other

Hlobisile:Ryan....

Ryan:Tell me you don't love him

Hlobisile:(cracky voice) Ryan please...

Ryan: You love him Hlobisile? Oh God! (sob) You're breaking my heart

Hlobisile: Can we talk when I get there please....

Ryan: I love you

He immediately disconnected the call. Hlobisile sighed tossing the phone on the bed.

Manqoba: Was that your boyfriend?

Hlobisile: I knew that all of this is wrong, I have a boyfriend and I should be entertaining him not you

Manqoba: You needed a break Hlobisile

Hlobisile: I know but I'm so selfish

Manqoba: I want us to have some fun, nothing more or less so let's not talk about Ryan or anyone else

Hlobisile: You don't understand Manqoba, hence you won't

Manqoba: Clearly your Ryan is Imbecile, where was he when you needed him?

Hlobisile: Don't throw that on my face Manqoba, I now regret this

Manqoba: No you don't, you're playing with Ryan guy either way so just let him go

Hlobisile: Who told you that? He's been there for me so I care for him

Manqoba: It's been confirmed, you take him as a brother more than anything

Hlobisile: Aarrggg I'm going to take a shower Because there's no use of arguing with you

(At The Hotel)

Nomtha flipped her eyes opened as they landed on Zola. They went to Mpume who was also laying on the other side of the bed. She just had the best sex and there was no regret. All she was worried about was Manqoba. He doesn't have to find out.

She stood up stumbling her way to the bathroom. She peed before she made her way back to them.

Mpume: Nomtha, I thought you have left

Nomtha: I was in the bathroom though I'm leaving

Mpume: I'm coming with, I don't want to see anything further

Nomtha: You loved that right? What happened yesterday?

Mpume: Yes though my heart wasn't at peace. The thought of betraying Scelo is... It's hard to fathom

Nomtha: It happened and there's really nothing you could do about that.

Mpume: Let's go

Zola was passed out completely. The two women made their way out of the hotel heading home.

(Hotel: Manqoba and Hlobisile)

She woke up looking at the other side which had a very delicious smell. The food was juicy.

Manqoba: You're awake? Good Morning

Hlobisile: Good morning

Manqoba: Your food.

Hlobisile:I should really get used to this

Manqoba:Yeah, finish up we have a long day ahead of us

Hlobisile:What are we doing?

Manqoba:To have a taste of Drakensberg,so we're going sky driving

Hlobisile: I'm not doing that

Manqoba:It will be fun Come on

Hlobisile:I don't like hights Manqoba,No I'm doing it

Manqoba: You're doing it,no discussion

Hlobisile:But I-

Manqoba:No no no, we're going sky driving and you're tagging along. That's the whole point of having fun

Hlobisile:Fine

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha's phone rang and she answered. It's been two hours since she arrived from the Hotel.

Nomtha:Hi

"Is this Nomthandazo Zwane?"

Nomtha:Yes

Man:We would like to make some payment, we've been trying to reach out for you for the past hour

Nomtha: Payments?What for?

Man:For the Porn Video is our website? It's been viewed and we want to pay for it since it's the most porn video which has been viewed from the past hour

Nomtha:I..I...(trembling)I.. Oh God!

°33

Man: Ma'am...? Ma'am are you still there?

Nomtha: Who sent it? The Video who sent it?

Man: A man by the name Joshua, we really didn't see the face but we saw you and Mpumelelo Zwane, that's what the information says

Nomtha: I'm dead! Zola used the name Joshua, God!

Man: Ma'am can I send the money? We would also like it if you become one of our porn stars since you're loved

Nomtha: Please don't call me anymore! I'm not a Porn Star

She frustratedly disconnected the call as her heart was beating so fast. How can he do this to her? Tears streamed down her smooth cheeks, as much as she tried to wipe them off.... They kept on streaming.

Nomtha: I'm dead! My Marriage is over!

She slid down the wall crying, it was sinking in and all she could think about was what people are saying. The Zwane's are the well known in the Village and this will ruin their reputation. Her phone kept on ringing and messages were flowing. The Wife of the Mighty Manqoba Zwane is a Porn Star, interesting right? She tossed over her phone dialing Mpume's number. It took a while before she answered.

Mpume:(raspy voice)Have you seen it?Oh I'm Dead Nomtha

Nomtha:I can't believe Zola did that,My Marriage is over

Mpume: It's all your fault!

Nomtha: What? Mpume how could you say that?

Mpume: You're the one who suggested the threesome shit!
Zola is your boyfriend either way so it's all your damn fault!

Nomtha:I didn't place a gun on your head Mpume so Stop blaming,that won't solve anything.

Mpume:It will go viral and ruin my reputation,this will ruin my life

Nomtha: Maybe we should tell our husbands before they see them

Mpume:Are you crazy?I won't face Scelo and tell him on his face that I'm a porn star as they say!

Nomtha:But that will be better than them confronting us!

Mpume:Go and tell them,I won't say anything to anyone. As long as they haven't seen it

Just like that,she disconnected the call. Nomtha sighed frustrated as a tear escaped,she wiped It off and took a deep sigh before dialing Zolani's number they have used to call him last but it went straight to voicemail. She huffed dialing Manqoba's numbers

Manqoba:Hi

Nomtha: Hey (Nervous)How are you?

Manqoba: I'm good, how are you?

Nomtha:Very well, When are you coming back?

Manqoba:I don't know,But I will be back before you know it

Nomtha:I miss you

Manqoba:I...I...I will be back soon don't worry yourself

Nomtha:Great,I love you

Manqoba: Yeah I... I'll see you then

He disconnected the call as Nomtha sighed hugging her knees.

(At The Resort)

Hlobisile: That was fun!

Manqoba: I told you but you didn't want to listen

Hlobisile: What are we going to do now? I just can't get enough of everything

Manqoba: Me too, I..I (blubbering) can't get of seeing your beautiful face

Hlobisile: What?

Manqoba: What? No I...I can't get enough of this you know

Hlobisile: Oh

Manqoba wanted to kiss Hlobisile's lips so bad but he knew that it will cause a fight between them so he doesn't want that.

Manqoba: Let's go back to the Hotel

Hlobisile: Can't wait!

Manqoba took her hand into his as they made their way to the hotel room. They walked in and Hlobisile sighed throwing herself on the bed.

Hlobisile: Can I ask you something?

She adjust herself and she sat up looking at Manqoba who looked back at her.

Manqoba: What is it?

Hlobisile: What is the most important thing to you which you're scared to lose?

Manqoba: Honestly?

Hlobisile: Yes, Honestly

Manqoba: I'm scared to lose this woman, she's so great yet we met understand some difficult circumstances

Hlobisile: Ow

Manqoba:I don't know why my heart betrays me every time I see her. It just go crazy

Hlobisile:Your wife?

Manqoba:(chuckles)No..Not my wife, it's just someone Important, she's more important than anything and I would do anything to keep her

Hlobisile:(cleared her throat)Oh-k

she must be a lucky woman then

Manqoba:Sure she is but she doesn't see that

Hlobisile: Mmmh, I'm so hungry

Manqoba: What do you want to eat?

Hlobisile: Anything delicious

Manqoba:Cool, I'll be right back

Manqoba walked out. Hlobisile took her phone dialing Lisa's Phone numbers.

Lisa:Hey girl how are you?

Hlobisile: I'm good,This place is beautiful

Lisa: You should stop being uptight and go out more often

Hlobisile: I just don't like going out

Lisa: I'll show you all the right places don't worry

Hlobisile: Ohk, Where's my Mom?

Lisa: She's downstairs Cooking, your Mom loves cooking

Hlobisile: (giggles) Yeah, I'll talk to her later on

Lisa: I'm leaving though, My man is coming to get me

Hlobisile: Yes Girl

Lisa: (smiling) I'm glad you're fine though, you really needed to go out

Hlobisile: I'm glad too, We will talk

Lisa: Great

She disconnected the call and Manqoba made his way inside.

Manqoba: Hello

Hlobisile: You're back? What did you get?

Manqoba: Prawns

Hlobisile: What's that?

Manqoba:Sea food... Don't tell me you don't know what Prawns are

Hlobisile:(shrugged her shoulders) You can't blame me,are they nice?

Manqoba:Here(handing them to her)Try them

Hlobisile:(opens)Of My goodness are you sure that they ain't alive?

Manqoba:(chuckles) Don't be Dramatic and enjoy

Hlobisile:Mmmh

They were disturbed by Manqoba's ringing phone. He sighed taking it out as he accepted the call

Manqoba: Sthembiso

Sthembiso:Have you seen it?

Manqoba:Seen what?

Sthembiso: Don't tell me you didn't see that Video, wait I'll send it via WhatsApp

Manqoba:Cool

He disconnected the call and immediately a video came through Whatsapp. He gasped as soon as his eyes landed on the Video.

Hlobisile:Are you alright?

Manqoba: Yes I..I think we should cut out trip short,I need to sort out something

Hlobisile:Ow

Manqoba: Don't be sad we will come back how about that? Right now there's something which needs me back home

Hlobisile:KZN?

Manqoba:Yes, Can you please pack our bags

Hlobisile:Yeah, I'll do that

Manqoba:Thank you

(At The Certain Location)

Zandile: Are you sure about this?

Scelo:Yes, everything is clear and your friend needs you

Zandile: Thank you so much Scelo, you saved me

Scelo: Just promise me you'll behave and be good. Take care of yourself Zandile

Zandile: I promise, I'm glad I'm no longer Zodwa.

Scelo: (chuckled) Yeah, I'll see you around now let's go

Zandile: Ohk let's go

(At The Apartment: Later)

Manqoba: I'll come back Ohk?

Hlobisile: (shook her head) There's no need, we need to stop this anyway because you're married

Manqoba: We have an unfinished business Hlobisile and I'll come back for you

Hlobisile: Manqoba I.. (He pecked her lips) Take care of yourself

He immediately walked out of the Yard. Hlobisile stood there looking at the way where he walked out. She smiled opening the door and made her way inside

MaShenge: You're back?I thought you'll be back on Sunday

Hlobisile:(shrugged her shoulders) Apparently Manqoba has some things to sort out

MaShenge:Oh,Ohk then I'll dish you out.

Hlobisile: I'll be in my room Ma, I'm so tired.

MaShenge:Go and Rest baby

°34

(At the apartment)

Hlobi is still shocked after receiving a text from Ryan, she do not know how to react to it because last time they talked Ryan was still mad at the fact that she was out with Manqoba.

Hlobi: "Please Hlobi meet up with me, I'm really sorry about what happened the last time we talked. I didn't mean any of those things I said to you. I love you and I know you love me too. If I can't have you no one else will"

Hlobi read the last sentence three times to get it's meaning until her mom shook her. MaShenge has been talking to Hlobisile but there was no response, she asked herself on what was happening with her daughter

Hlobi: (shouts) Mom what's wrong?

MaShenge: Hauw Hlobi you are shouting at me? I've been talking to you for so long and you can't seem to hear a thing

Hlobi: (Looking down) I am so sorry mom, I didn't mean to shout at you it just that I am worried about Manqoba since he left he hasn't said a word.(lies) I tried calling him but it went straight to voicemail and am worried, forgive me please

MaShenge got up from her chair and went to her, she gave her a hug. MaShenge doesn't want anything to happen to her daughter, she love her so much. Hlobisile didn't want to tell her mother about Ryan at the moment.

MaShenge: Tell me ntombi yam (my Daughter) do you love him?

Hlobi: Mom how can you ask me that? (she said jumping from her chair throwing her hands up) Manqoba is married and whatever happened between us should not happen. Everything was a Mistake!

MaShenge: why are you defensive I am only asking

Hlobi: No mom I don't love him, only the baby was our connection, now that there's no baby I want nothing to do with him. I don't want to be a called a hone wrecker either way

Hlobi said heading to her bedroom, leaving her mother standing there

(At A Hotel)

She couldn't believe that she is finally free after so many weeks been away and how much of a mess has been going on. She somehow feel like a bad friend because Hlobi has been alone dealing with the baby loss, while she is struggling with her thoughts a call came through.

Zandile: (lower voice)Hey, Scelo

Scelo: How are you feeling now?

Zandile: (shrugged her shoulders) I am fine I guess, tonight I will be sleeping in a very comfortable bed eating what I want. It's been a great tragedy lately

Scelo: Will the money be enough?

Zandile: Yes it will be and thank you.

Scelo: okay rest now, we will talk later. Take care

The caller disconnected, Zandi took a bath and head to Hlobi. Luckily Scelo gave her Hlobisile's address. As Nervous as she was, she knew that her friend needs her.

(At Manqoba's house)

Nomtha has been rocking forth and back on the white tile just at their bedroom. Her world was too dark and she wanted right now was to kill herself, Yes she thought being alive won't help in anyway because her life is already over.

Nomtha: I'm sorry Manqoba, I'm sorry.

She stood up walking to the Cabinet as she took out a bottle of Pills. It was still full but she was disturbed by the opening of the door. She quickly hid the bottle turning to Manqoba with a smile.

Nomtha: You.. You're back?

Manqoba: I..(cleared his throat) I just missed you

Nomtha:I missed you too baby,I thought you were going to stay for some few days though

Manqoba:No I...I decided to come back

Nomtha: Great, let me go and cook for you

Manqoba:No I want you

Nomtha:(shocked) What?

Manqoba:I want to make love to you

Nomtha:I...I...

Manqoba pulled her smashing his lips on his. As much as he wanted to pull out,The though of that video,the Conversation he had with Scelo... He knew he has to do this.

(At the apartment)

Hlobisile was laying on the couch as her eyes were set on the television screen. A knock disturbed her

Hlobi: (standing up) Who could it be at this time? People have no respect at all

MaShenge: Who is it nana

Advertisement

it's already 7pm?

Hlobi: I don't know mom let me check who is it

Too much on her shock it was Zandile, she couldn't believe her eyes. She run to her crying and hugged her.

Hlobi: My friend I never thought I will see you again, where have you been, who were you with?

Zandi: slow down friend , one question at a time. I will tell you everything

MaShenge: Nkosi yam (My Lord) Zandile, where have you been everyone has been looking for you all over?

Zandi: Both of you sit down and I will let you know what happened

Zandi took them to the journey of how she was abducted to who was responsible and who rescued her, Hlobi couldn't believe her ears.

Hlobisile: All his time it was her? Oh my friend I am sorry you had to go through this alone, had I known would've seek help earlier

Zandile: I can't blame you I mean I know myself you thought I was at my own things (chuckled) and besides you had a lot to deal with

MaShenge: Yooh life here is scary, so much trauma you have went through my child I am so sorry. Anyway let me leave you to catch up, do not stay up till late

Hlobisile: She can stay for the night,I miss her

MaShenge nodded and head to her room. Hlobisile looked at her best friend with a faint smile thinking about what she went through

(At the bar)

Manqoba and Scelo did meet up after an hour.

Manqoba: Glad you could make it, I couldn't stay in that house and pretend anymore.

Scelo: you had no idea how I despise my wife, I even feel annoyed calling her my wife. Since I came back she's been so good (huffed) Pretending like everything is fine

Manqoba: Guess what happened?

Scelo gave him all his attention, he couldn't believe his ears as Manqoba tell him what he had done

Scelo: you did what? How can you make out with her after what she has done I mean I can't even look at Mpume without puking? (He asked gulping a drink)

Manqoba: I had to do that so she won't know that I know, you know me and how I can get when I am angry

Scelo: But still brother, you know I loved her (banging the table) I loved her and she went around and decide to be a hoe

Manqoba: calm down, that's why you have to agree to the plan that I told you

Scelo: that plan of yours it's dangerous, what if along the way we find out that Zola forced them?

Manqoba: (chuckled) No way, I know my wife she has always been a weakling I just didn't think that Mpume can do that also

Scelo: Me and you both. Maybe I can go ahead with the plan

Manqoba raised his glass and they toast

Manqoba: I need to call Hlobi since I got back I haven't talked with her, she must be worried

Scelo: You still at that girl, thought that now she lost the baby you will separate

Manqoba: I feel like now is great time to be in contact with her and besides I think I am falling for her

Scelo gulp his drink and whistle

(At Ryan apartment)

Last night he sent Hlobi a message and since she hasn't replied making Ryan impatient and angry

Voice: I told you she will never love you

Ryan: Shut up okay, shut up. She love me and I know that

Voice: Now where is she? I told you I am your only friend

Ryan: Shut up! Shut up, you not real. Leave me alone

Voice: if I am not real then how can you talk with me? (Laugh so loudly)

Ryan: go away

While Ryan is busy debating with the voice Hlobi sent him a text confirming that she will see him later after the class.

Ryan: See I told you, she loves me

Voice: (Laughing) No one will ever love you like I do

Ryan: (screaming)Go away

°35

(At the apartment)

Hlobi is getting ready to go and meet up with Ryan, after the text she got from him she decided to go and hear what he has to say. To say she was not anxious will be an understatement, she knew that he didn't approve of the trip but she decided to give him a benefit of the doubt.

MaShenge: Going somewhere?

Hlobi: Yes I am going to meet up with a friend, I will be back in about an hour or two

MaShenge: Okay my daughter, take care we wouldn't want what happened to Zandile to also happen to you

Before She could answer her mother started breathing so heavy

Hlobi: mom what's wrong? Talk to me

MaShenge: I am okay nana I just had this sharp pain in my chest, the only time I feel like this something wrong is about to happened. Nana are you sure you will be happy were you are going?

Hlobi: I will be mama and besides things have been a bit intense lately that can explain the sudden feeling you having

MaShenge: if you say so. Come let's pray before you leave, I'll be at peace knowing that we prayed

They both kneeled and pray, MaShenge knew that whenever she has the sharp pain in her heart something bad is about to happen but this time she didn't know what exactly is that thing. Stoping Hlobi from going was not an option, she didn't want to appear like a bad mother so she had to put her trust on God's hands.

(At Manqoba's house)

Since the talk he had with Scelo he has been making sure that Nomtha is not suspecting anything. He walked to the kitchen finding Nomtha preparing lunch

Nomtha: will you be home for lunch or I am making lunch for myself only?

Manqoba: I will be here so count me in MaGatsheni

Nomtha:I miss hearing you calling me that

Manqoba:(sighed) It's been a little hard lately though I'm happy that we're fine

Nomtha:Yeah,I miss this...us

Manqoba:Me too Mfazi(wife)

He stood beside her and took a deep breathe before saying anything, he wanted to shout at her and ask her how could she? But he remembered that she will start accusing him of playing the part in her actions

Nomtha: Yesterday we never got a chance to talk, you didn't let me know what happened with Hlobi at Jhb

Manqoba: Sorry about that I was still feeling tired and figured we will talk today

Nomtha: How is she?

Manqoba: (Aggressive) What do you think?

Nomtha stepped back and cover her mouth with her hands

Manqoba: I am sorry babe, please forgive me. The pain is still raw and she is not taking any of this well but the mini vacation we took did her well

Nomtha: You went on a vacation with her?

Manqoba: I did, she needed that more than me. And you, how was everything here while I was gone?

Nomtha widen her eyes wondering if that was a trick question or not, she debated with herself to confess or just keep on with the lie until himself confronted her

Nomtha: I was fine, Mpume kept me busy so don't feel guilty about leaving your poor wife alone

Manqoba: (Chuckled) poor wife? Well poor wife dont worry things will change very soon

Nomtha: I am even scared to ask why you say that with so much confidence

Manqoba grabbed a glass of water and head to the couch leaving Nomtha standing. She didn't know what to do or say, Manqoba has always been hard to read and she knew very well that if he is angry not even Lord will stop him

Manqoba: my mom will be coming in few days, I invited her over

Nomtha: (with shocked face) it is always nice to have my mother in law around

A knock came in the door, it was Scelo and Mpume. Nomtha face changed quickly while Manqoba kept on smiling

Manqoba: welcome lovebirds

Scelo:Yeah whatever

Manqoba:Come in

They walked inside hand-in-hand. Nomtha huffed walking back to the kitchen

(At Ryan's apartment)

Ryan just finished preparing lunch, he made sure he cooked Hlobi's favourite dish. He was determined to make Hlobi love him even more, while he is busy debating with his thoughts the was knock on the door

Voice: our guest of honor is here

Ryan: please behave

Voice: wait did you take your pills (chuckled so loud) I wish she can hear me

Ryan: good for me she can't and stop tormenting me

Voice: I wouldn't if you had taken your pills

Ryan went to open the door

Ryan: Hey you look so beautiful, please come in

Hlobi: Hello thank you

Voice: She does look beautiful, more than me I think

Ryan: shut up please (he said under his breath)

Hlobi: Did you say something?

Ryan: No I didn't. Please make yourself comfortable, I even cooked your face so that you can see how sorry I am

Hlobi: Lasagne? You know I can never say no to that but we still need to talk about your behavior, you scared me

Voice: you should be scared, you should be scared (singing)

Ryan: forgive me, let's sit down and talk

(At Manqoba's house)

Manqoba and Scelo were talking at the study room

they left Nomtha and Mpume downstairs

Manqoba: Now we wait and see

Scelo: You think this plan will work?

Manqoba: Trust me I know her, she is so forward and my behavior is making her very uncomfortable

Scelo: We will see. And i heard mom said she will be coming

Manqoba: Yes I asked her to come. (clearing his throat) I forget to tell you, Nomtha tried to commit suicide, when I arrived yesterday I found her with bottle of pills

Scelo: damn man and you still want to go ahead with this

Manqoba: yes, I will just have to make sure she never succeed

Meanwhile downstairs, Nomtha and Mpume are deep in their mission to make the sextape disappear. Mpume said she know someone who can delete it from the website only people who have download it will be left with it, not that it was going to stop Manqoba and Scelo from getting it, it was still worth a try

Nomtha: So you trust this guy?

Mpume: I do, he will disappoint me and plus he owes me a favor

Nomtha: whWhatat favor?

Mpume: can we focus on the mess you got me in first?
(Throwing her hands in the air)

Nomtha: Wow did I force you Mpume? We you not the one who was crying that salt is killing you and you need some dick?

Mpume: Should have got it from someone else

Nomtha: And you call me a hoe? (Shrugged her shoulders) we slept with Zola okay and he made video of us and sell it to the porn website, we are at fault all of us. Let's stop blaming one another and just find a way before our husbands find out

Mpume: Where the hell is he anyway? He got us in this mess the least he can do is explain why

Nomtha: I don't know

Mpume: For someone who was raped and physically abused by this guy you seem to really love him and I don't get it

Nomtha: I love Manqoba okay

Mpume: Yes you do a lot (making a funny face) maybe I should just tell my husband

Nomtha: WHAT! You are crazy and think about it I will kill you Mpume. I can't lose my husband because of your guilty conscience

(At the study room)

Scelo pacing up and down

Manqoba: Please sit down you will make me dizzy

Scelo: They confessed My wife... my own wife confessed, any idea how I'm feeling

Manqoba: You forgetting that my wife is there also. I told you they will confess, and these videos will work in our favor

Manqoba decided to plant camera's in every room so that he can see whatever that is happening and listen to Nomtha's conversations that way he can approach her with evidence

Scelo: whWhatat are we still waiting for? Let's go and confront them, we have the sex tape and now this confession tape. (he said getting up)

Manqoba: We can't do that at least not now. The game just started

Manqoba said standing up from his chair heading to the window, he had planned everything and he want Nomtha to confess herself with him pushing her without her knowing.

(At Ryan's apartment)

Hlobi's phone kept on ringing and she was not answering it, first it was Zandi then her mom.

Ryan: Why are you not answering? Is it him?

Hlobi: No it's my mom, I will talk with her later. Me and you we need to talk

Ryan: you are lying its him (banging the table)

Voice: see who is angry now? Dont lose your cool, she will see that you are not well

Hlobi: Ryah stop it okay. In fact I am leaving, coming here was a mistake

Ryan: No I am sorry Hlobi, I didn't mean to shout at you

Hlobi: You keep on saying that and later say another thing, what's wrong with you?I dont think we can continue to see each other until you sort out your life

Hlobi grabbed her bag and stand up, wanting to leave. Ryan couldn't let her leave

Ryan: please listen to me Hlobi, I love you and he doesn't love you. I've seen the way you look at me, you love me. I can whatever you want me to be, please

Hlobi: no I am leaving

When they are busy debating with leaving, Ryan grabbed her by the hand and she fought him leaving him to let go of her but Hlobi lost balance and she hit the corner of the table

Ryan: NO! NO! Look what you made me do. I didn't mean to, please wake up

Voice: I told you. Mirah told Ryan to stop, Mirah told Ryan to stop but he never listen to her (singing)

Ryan: Shut up. I need to focus, she can't be dead. She can't!!

°36

(At Ryan's Apartment)

He was pacing up and down the room not knowing what to do.
All he was worried about is the mess he has done.

Voice: We Should go and burry her

Ryan: No she's not dead (nodding) She's not yes she's not!

Voice: She's dead! You killed her hence you're saying you love her

Ryan: I love her (shouting) I love her!!!

Voice: You don't, Stop trying to convince yourself because you're not inlove with her Ryan!

Ryan: Shut up!!!! Just...J.. Just shut up

He stopped on his tracks Looking at where Hlobisile was. He took few steps to her and placed her hand on his cheek.

Ryan: You have to wake up, You have to wake up Hlobisile. I love you and I don't think I can live without you.

Hlobisile didn't move an inch. After that incident, Ryan picked her up and laid her on his main bedroom. She wasn't that hurt but unfortunately she passed out.

Voice: It's been 4 hours, she won't wake up!

Ryan: Shut up! She will wake up, I know she will.

He kept on pacing up and down not knowing what to do. Thankfully she's alive though she's unconscious.

Ryan: (scoffs) Wake up Hlobisile just wake up!

Voice: You're getting angry

Ryan: Leave me alone

Voice: We are one so how do you expect me to leave you alone?

Ryan: Fuck! Get out of my head

Hlobisile moved a little. Ryan quickly ran to her as he held her hand.

Ryan:Baby...

Voice:(in a whisper) I'm coming out

Ryan: Leave me alone (snorts)Get out of my head Killer!

Voice: I'm coming out

Ryan: Don't....

He immediately changed. Hlobisile moved her head as she flinched in pain holding her head. It was really painful.

Hlobisile: Ryan...What happened to me(whisper)What happened to me?

Killer:Look who just woke up...Mmmh

Hlobisile: Ryan...

Killer:(chuckled)See? Ryan is such a sissy, I'm not Ryan

Hlobisile:W...(confused) What?What do you mean I...I.. Ryan...

Killer:(taking few steps to her)You look sexy,ai wouldn't mind having you for a snack

Hlobisile: Leave me!(flinch) Leave me alone....

Killer: Or why should I?See? I'm Ryan's friend,we got two more friends inside Ryan's head and they are sissies

Hlobisile:I...I...

Killer:Shush... I'm still introducing myself before I can have you,you look perfect and....(shrugged his shoulders) Eatable

He laughed and quickly frowned. Hlobisile was in pain and confused. She didn't know how to react to all of this because it was just too much for her to handle. Where's the sweet Ryan everyone knows?

(At Manqoba's House)

He sighed throwing his phone to the table. He's been trying to call Hlobisile but her phone goes straight to voicemail. He's worried more than being pissed.

Nomtha: Something is bothering you?

She asked holding a tray with a plate which was full of food. He faintly smiled Looking at her.

Manqoba:No, there's nothing

Nomtha:You just look...I don't know(shrugged her shoulders)
tense

Manqoba: I'm fine, nothing to worry about

Nomtha:Ow

Takes few steps to the table as she placed the tray down.

Nomtha:I bought some food

Manqoba:Thank you (smiles)I miss this

Nomtha: I'm glad you do

Manqoba:I want to take you out on dinner or something, just the two of us

Nomtha:I would love that

Advertisement

I miss you so much and I would do anything to spend time with you

Manqoba:(smirked) You would do anything?

Nomtha:(naughty smile)Yes,I mean Everything

Manqoba:What about you telling me about the video?

Nomtha:(panicked) Video?What Video?

Manqoba: That video Nomthandazo, your video

Nomtha:I swear I...I don't..I'm.. I'm sorry

Manqoba: What are you sorry about?

Nomtha: The Porn Video? Manqoba I.. I'm sorry

Manqoba:What are you talking about Nomtha?

Nomtha looked at him and quickly cleared her throat

Nomtha:I'm..I..I was watching a Porn video so..I..I thought you're talking about it.

Manqoba: There's nothing on watching a Porn Video
(chuckles)We can download new porn videos you know (taking his phone from the table) I'm sure they're interesting

Nomtha:(quickly snatching his phone) NO!(Manqoba looks at her)I mean... It's not necessarily

Manqoba:Ow is it?

Nomtha:Yeah (chuckled nervously)I mean... It's fine

Manqoba: O-hk

Nomtha:Yes,have something to eat before it gets cold.

Manqoba: Thank you, I'll get to it...

(At Ryan's Apartment)

Hlobisile: Let me go Ryan

Ryan:I....Oh My God what did he do to you?

Hlobisile:Ryan....

Pink: I'm Pink (smiling) I'm the sweetheart of the family (rolling eyes)If I must say

Hlobisile:Ho....How many are you?

Pink:(smiling) We're three,Killer,Me and there's Rogue

Hlobisile: Please get me out of here, Please Pink

Pink:Killer will kill me so I can't get you out of here

Hlobisile: Where's Ryan? Please call Ryan for me

Pink:They won't allow him to come, Rogue is naughty and she can do anything to keep Ryan away from you

Hlobisile:(confused) What do you mean?

Pink:Well...(giggles) She's inlove with Ryan, Crazy I know

Hlobisile:Ohk look...Help me out of here because I left my Mom at home and she needs me

Pink:You have a Mom?Oh How I wish I had a Mom

Hlobisile:Get me out of here then I'll be your Mom

Pink:(Excitedly) Really!?

Hlobisile:Yes, Really now help me out

Pink: Ohk Let's go before Killer comes out

Hlobisile was confused rather than anything. She's looking at 'Ryan' even though he claims to be different. Hlobisile suspects MPD (Multiple Personality Disorder) but she's not sure.

They stood up and walked over to the door,she kept on flinching but that was not important. She had to get out of there. As she was about to hold the handle,a hand grabbed her neck pinning her to the wall as she realised that it's Ryan.

Hlobisile:P..P..Pink

"It's Killer,What were you thinking of doing huh?"

Just when Hlobi thought she was going to escape a shock of her life appeared, Killer. Killer has always protected Ryan, he protected him even when his father was abusing him. He would come out and fight him, so much to his father's shock.

Hlobi: Please Killer let Ryan come back. I need to talk to him

Killer: You never loved him, you shouldn't have stringed him along. And let me tell you anyone who hurt Ryan has me to deal with

Hlobi: But I care for him, I care for him (shouts) he was there for me when no one was, I care!

Ryan's body started trembling, Killer was softening to Hlobi's words

Hlobi: Ryan please come back. You are my friend and you know I care Hence I do love you...

Ryan fell down letting go of Hlobi's hand, she stood there debating with her legs. She knew that Ryan will never hurt her, he is just going through an episode but she didn't know who will be coming back after the episode. When she was about to close the door Ryan called her

Ryan: (whispering) Hlobisile

Hlobi: Ryan (Turing around to his direction) is it you?

Ryan: Yes it's me but please forgive me. I never meant any of the things I said to you, it has always been them.

Hlobi: I know now and...

Ryan: Go now, go before Killer comes back (he groaned in pain)

Hlobi listen to me, I will be fine. I've lived with them all my life, they will never hurt me

Hlobi: But I can't leave you here, you are a danger to yourself

Ryan: Listen to me for once.. my head! My head (hitting his head)

Rogue: Lover

Ryan: Pink no no, do not hurt Hlobi. I love you and I've always

Pink: Then why do you look at her like that? Why do you care what we do to her?

Ryan: because she is my friend

Hlobi: Who are you talking to Ryan? (kneeling down)Who are you talking to?

Ryan: You do not want to have an encounter with Pink, listen to me and go Hlobisile please

Rogue: I will do to her what I did to that slut

Rogue has killed 3 girls Ryan has ever been interested to, with the help of Killer. Killer helped because he felt they never loved Ryan.

Ryan: Do not hurt her Rogue. We can relocate again and this time I will never look to another girl

Rogue: You are just weak like your mother. That's why your father killed her, she was so weak and you inherited her weakness. That's why Killer emerged to help your weak ass and you still continuing with being weak even now

Ryan was no longer responding

Hlobi: Can you hear me Ryan?

Rogue: Ooh wait now what do we have here now? (rolling her eyes)

Hlobi: Ro..Rogue?(not sure)Y..Oh My God

Rogue: Yes darling it's me,one and only

(At Manqoba's house)

Manqoba was starting to panic, he has been calling Hlobi for hours but she is not answering.

Manqoba: Hello ma (on the phone)

MaShenge: Manqoba, thank God you called

Manqoba: is Hlobi safe?

MaShenge: I don't know. She has left her since afternoon and she said will be back within an hour but she never did

Manqoba: Did she said where she was going?

MaShenge: No she did not

Manqoba: Okay mama I'll be there tonight. Meanwhile call Zandi maybe she can have an idea to where she is

MaShenge: I will do so

Manqoba hunged up and call Nomtha

Nomtha: Husband what's wrong?

Manqoba: Please pack some of my clothes, I am going to Joburg

Nomtha: Why, what's wrong? (Panicking) Is there anything wrong?

Manqoba: Hlobi is missing

Nomtha: What!?! You going because Hlobi is missing? Leaving me here because of that

you are kidding right?

Manqoba: No I am not, do you see me laughing here?

Nomtha: What does this girl have so much that you can't get it from me?

Manqoba: I don't have time for this

Manqoba said heading to the bathroom. Nomtha packed some of his clothes and prepare some snack for him. She had to be the perfect wife after all even though she hates all of this.

Nomtha: But my love it's late to be driving to Joburg now

Manqoba: I know and I am still going

Manqoba grabbed his bag and head out but on his way out he stopped and turn around

Manqoba: You asked me what Hlobi has that you don't have? (nearing to her face) Well she respects me and she once tried to give me an heir, and she doesn't go around making porn videos with her ex's. Is that enough? And please make sure when you're alone in here you don't make another porn video. It's disgracing

Manqoba said and left, Nomtha slide down the door and breakdown. She couldn't believe that her husband does know about the video and worse part she didn't understand why he was acting like he does not

(At Hlobi's apartment)

MaShenge kept on pacing up and down, she didn't want to believe that her daughter might be dead or kidnapped. She was fighting her scary thoughts when a knock came

MaShenge: I am coming

She went to open the door

MaShenge: Hello Zandile (hugging her) thank you for coming

Zandi: it is okay mama. What happened, I couldn't understand your message?

MaShenge: Hlobi is missing and I have a bad feeling

Zandi: What? (Covering her mouth) did she tell you where she was going?

MaShenge: No, she only said a friend asked to meet up with her

Zandi: Maybe she is with her Varsity friends

Mashenge: I pray that it is the truth. Manqoba is coming, I called him.

Let's pray my daughter

(At Ryan's apartment)

Rogue started ranting, throwing things all over the place.

Rogue: Come we have places to go. Get up (slapping Hlobi)

Hlobi: Where... (stuttering) Where are we going?

Rogue: To a place where it all started

Hlobi: Let Ryan come back, I can help him please

Rogue: No one can help him only I, killer and Pink can. We were there for him when no one was so you do not know what you saying. Now let's go (shouts)

Hlobi: Where are we going?

Rogue: I told you, a place where it all started and I think it is where it will all get finished

(At Hlobi's apartment)

After some hours Manqoba arrived. He was invited in after some few knocks.

Zandile: Let me go and get it

She got up and went to the door

Zandile:(shocked) Scelo?

Scelo: hey Zandi, I came with my brother.

Zandi: Ooh okay I get it now

Manqoba: Hold the door

Mashenge: Hello thank you for coming. I am really worried right now

Manqoba: Hello mama, no problem. Now tell me everything

MaShenge narrate the story to Manqoba and Zandile also tried calling her but she never picked up

Scelo: Who do you think can do this?

Manqoba: There's only one person who can do this and I am going to kill him

Everyone looked at him waiting for him to tell them who it is

Manqoba: it is Ryan

Mashenge: That white boy? But why?

Manqoba: He is obsessed with her I think

Zandi: I hope she is okay, we don't want another Mazet drama

MaShenge: Please son do whatever you can to bring back my daughter (crawling to Manqoba while crying) Please

Manqoba: Get up mama I will, trust me. Scelo lets go

(At Manqoba's house)

Nomtha called Mpume to let her know that they both know about their sex tape, she was drunk. She has been drinking since Manqoba left

Mpume: Why did you call me here if you will be drunk? Huh

Nomtha: it's all over, they know

Mpume: Who know what? (playing with her fingers)

Nomtha: They have been pretending, they know!

Mpume: You mean Scelo knows? Talk with me drunkard (slapping her) this can't be happening

(At Ryan's apartment)

Scelo and Manqoba got at Ryan's apartment and they knocked with no response. Luckily They have been keeping tabs on Ryan for a while but they've stopped few days ago.

Scelo: Do you really think he is the one who took her?

Manqoba: Yes it is him. And I warned Hlobi about him so many times but does she listen, no

Scelo: You must really love this girl

Manqoba: I feel like she is the only person who gets me right now that's why I have to find her and show her that love her

They kept on knocking until Manqoba tries to open the door and it allowed him

Manqoba: what the hell happend here? (brushing his head with his hands) Fuck!

Scelo: Yooh bro, it seems like that ran with Hlobi if she was ever here

Manqoba: I swear I am going to kill him

They looked in every room but the was nothing expect things that are thrown all over the room. Manqoba stumbled upon Ryan's home address in the nearest cabinet.

Manqoba: I am not sure but I got a feeling, he took her to his home

Scelo: hHowow far?

Manqoba: Just outside Joburg

Scelo: then what are we waiting for, let's go!

°38

[Read With Understanding]

(At Ryan's Home)

The house was dirty, it's been years since a person has ever stepped a foot in this place. Ryan went away and never came back to this place. They stepped inside the house and the atmosphere changed immediately.

Rogue:It all started here

Hlobisile:I..I just don't understand,can you please tell me what happened because I...I.. I'm just confused

Rogue:He was just 7 years old. Alone with his Parents and everything was going well in their lives.

Hlobisile:Who? Ryan?

Rogue:Yes,One of the days his Dad lost his job....

{Flashbacks}

Ryan's Mom: Where's your father Ryan?

Ryan:(little Ryan shrugged his shoulders)I don't know Mom,I haven't seen him since I came back from school

Ryan's Mom:Ow,Let me go and start preparing supper

Ryan:Mom my teacher said we have to go to a School Trip,can you pay for me?

Ryan's Mom:I don't know Ryan,you should ask your Father

Ryan:(sulking)Dad won't pay for me Mommy, I just want to go to a school trip with my friends

Ryan's Mom:I will talk to him, don't worry

The kitchen door was suddenly opened and in came Ryan's father. He was so drunk!

Ryan's Mom: Patrick! You've been out drinking while we were worried about you!?

Ryan's Dad: Leave me Alone!!..(stumbling)I...I don't want anything to do with you

Ryan's Mom: Patrick please be careful! What's the matter huh? Why were you drinking?

Ryan's Dad: Th... They fired me (stuttering) That damned good for nothing Company fired me

Ryan's Mom: What!? Why Patrick, please tell me why!?

Ryan's Dad: It's your damned fault, if you weren't too demanding I wouldn't have stole that money!

Ryan's Mom: (surprised) Y.. You stole some money?

Ryan's Dad: Yes Damnit! It's your damned fault (huffed) It's you!

Ryan looked at his Father as he took few steps to His Mom.
Ryan's Dad held his mother's hand twisting it.

Ryan's Mom: (flinch) You're hurting me Patrick

Ryan's Dad: Fuck you!

He immediately slapped Ryan's Mom and she fell down. She tried to stand up but Ryan's Dad took a basket throwing it at her face.

Ryan's Dad: Ungrateful bitch!

He started beating her up. The Little Ryan stood behind the door watching as his father slapping His Mom. He was so helpless and didn't know what to do. He was a little boy who really didn't know what to do. His Mother's screams kept on haunting him throughout. He grew up so lonely. Voices started to form in his interrupted mind. He couldn't do it,he couldn't witness his father doing such to his dearest mother.

Time passed;3 years later. He finally did it,he finally managed to kill his mother.

Ryan:Why did you kill her?(sobs) Why!?

Ryan's Dad:She was useless anyway,go and pack your bags Auntie Thelma will be here to get you

Ryan:I don't want to go to Auntie Thelma Daddy,I want Mommy

Ryan's Dad: You're 10 years old for God's sake! You'll learn to live without your Fucken Mommy

He had no choice but to go and live with his Auntie Thelma. Life was really hard on his so he created friends whom are always there for him. It started with Killer, then Rogue and then came Pink.

{Flashbacks Ends}

Hlobisile:(quickly standing up)Oh my Goddess I..I.. I'm sorry I...

Rogue: There's nothing to be sorry about because that shit won't bring back his mother!

Hlobisile:(trembles)What exactly do you want from me!?

Rogue:I want to kill you! Yeah I want to kill you (huffed)I will kill you

Hlobisile: Please let me go, Please...

Rogue:(evil smirked)Not that simple Ma'Lady,I need to kill you meaning you'll get out of here as a corpse

Tears just streamed down Hlobisile's cheeks because this here,it was not the Ryan she's used to.

(At Manqoba's House)

Mpume:Talk (helping her drink cold water) What happened?

Nomtha:I want to sleep, please I....I want to sleep

Mpume:(huffed) You're annoying,I asked what's wrong and you're doing some shit!What is actually going on with you!?

Nomtha:Th...They know, everything is over!

Mpume:But how?I thought I handled everything

Nomtha:My Marriage is over,my life is completely over

Mpume: You think it is only your marriage that is over? Have you thought about me, my kids and my husband? Huh

Nomtha: At least you have children, what about me? I have no one

Mpume: it's all your fault, it's all in your hands. Dammit

Nomtha! My children are in boarding school and their reputation will be dragged into the mud. I'm not talking about the Zwane surname because we..we messed it up

Nomtha: We need to come up with a plan. (thinking) yes I got it. I know how we are going to make them believe that it was not entirely to us

Mpume: Mastermind what do you have now in mind?

Nomtha: We can call Zola and he can say he forced us an...

Before Nomtha even finished her sentence

Advertisement

Mpume slapped her across the face

Mpume: Are you hearing yourself? Huh what kind of sick person are you, tell me?

Nomtha: Do you have any other plan?

Mpume: Yes we confess and get this down

Nomtha: Over my dead body

(At Hlobisile's Apartment)

Zandile: I pray she's fine where she is

MaShenge: I should have listened to my guts, now my daughter is lost

Zandile: She'll be fine, Where's Baba?[father]

MaShenge: He's on his way, luckily he got a transport from there

Zandile: Let me go and prepare something to eat, you haven't been eating

MaShenge: I'm not hungry, I'll eat when my daughter comes back

Zandile: You have to eat Ma [mother]

MaShenge: (shakes her head) No, I'm not eating

They have been waiting for Manqoba to call them and at least tell them that they have found her. MaShenge was so weak, somehow she blames herself for not asking where exactly she was going. While they are talking they heard a knock

MaShenge: That must be Baba [Father]

Zandile: I will get it (heading to the door)

Please come in

Mr Buthelezi: Thank you. My wife how are you? (hugging her)
Are you fine though?

Mashenge: I just want my daughter muyeni wam (my husband)

Mr Buthelezi: tell me what happened?

Zandile narrate everything to him not leaving a single word.

(At Ryan's Home)

Rogue kept on laughing, opening each and every drawer.
Cussing under her breath

Rogue: We did what we had to do in order to protect Ryan. And you want to come and hurt him like he did? (shaking her hand)
no, never

Hlobi: where is his father?

Rogue: (laughing) That good for nothing?

She took a knife and slowly move out in Hlobi's face

Rogue:Well.....

{Flashbacks}

Ryan stayed with her Aunty until his father went and get him.
After 2 years of living with his Aunty he went back to his father

Ryan: dad today it's my birthday, I turned 13 can you take me
to mom's grave?

Dad: What for? That bitch is dead anyway

The voices in his head started arguing

Killer: I told you long time ago to let me kill this man but you
never allow me

Pink: But if we do that we will be making him an orphan

Killer: So you would like him to be abused?

Rogue: This is getting too much I think I agree with Killer, he has
to die and today

Pink: I still dont think that's a good idea

Rogue: We will always be with him and besides you know how
Killer gets when he is treated bad

Killer quickly came out and Ryan's father was busy cussing his mother

Killer: You need to stop this moron

Dad: (shocked) What did you say?

Killer: I said stop or I will kill you

Dad: What can you do to me? (laughing hysterical) I will kill you like your mother

Killer: (angrily)Not before I kill you

Killer took a knife and stabbed Ryan's father repeatedly until he stopped breathing, after that he let them call the Cops and before letting Ryan come back they left the house to Ryan's grand mother. When Ryan came back he was shocked as to how he got there

[Flashback ends]

Rogue: So you see? We can do anything for him

Hlobi: You all sick? How can you kill his father? And he still forgave you?

Rogue: We told him what he wanted to hear, what we do in his absent mind remain unknown to him. He knows that his father committed suicide.

Hlobisile:But he wanted to introduce me to his family,to his parents.

Rogue: They're not his Real parents. And enough with lot of questions

Hlobi: But I care for Ryan a lot. He is the only person who was there for me when no one was. I will never want anyone to hurt him, trust me. (begging with teary eyes) you can even tell Killer and Pink that I care for him. I promise you if you allow him to come back, I will be the best friend and make sure no one hurt him

Rogue: stop! Stop! You are all liars

Ryan was now starting to fight to come back

Pink: Maybe we should let her guys, I can feel that she truly love him and besides Ryan doesn't know what we are doing. We promised him what?

Killer and Rogue: That we will never do anything to hurt him

Pink: So? Let's just stay inside and let him decide

They all agreed and Killer told Hlobi to tell Ryan everything that happened and they make her promise to take care of him and swore to only come back when he is in danger

Hlobi: Ryan? Can you hear me

Ryan: Hlobi? (shocked) what are we doing here? This is my old house, what happened?

Hlobi: Let me explain

Hlobi explains everything to Ryan, from start and he couldn't believe his ears

Ryan: I am so sorry, I swear I didn't mean for any of this to happen

Hlobi: its okay, I've noticed that all the bad things you did to me it was not you but them. And they told me to tell you that you must take your pills always

Ryan: Forgive me, hlobi I really need help. Please get me help before I kill someone unknowingly

Hlobi: Now let me call my mom, since yesterday and now its almost morning of the following day

Just as Ryan is giving her phone to call they heard the door opening and it was Manqoba and Scelo

Manqoba: I knew it, I will kill you boy

Manqoba said jumping at him, starting to beat him up

°39

Hlobisile: Manqoba no!

Hlobisile screamed at Manqoba who was already on top of Ryan beating him up. When Hlobisile screamed he ignored it and continued and Hlobisile loudly screamed once again causing him to stop.

Manqoba: Hlobisile what's wrong?(breathing heavily)Are you fine?

Hlobisile:(with tears) Please leave him, please don't do anything to him Manqoba

Manqoba: What!?(shocked) After the shit he has done to you?

Hlobisile:(shaking her head)He didn't do anything to me, please leave him

Manqoba:(huffed) You can't be serious?Or is it a honeymoon? Maybe I'm lost or something

Hlobisile:(sighed) Manqoba I..I...he..(stuttering)He wasn't himself,he has a disorder so please don't handle him so bad

Manqoba:I don't care Hlobisile!I will kill this boy!

Scelo shook his head walking out of the house heading to the car because clearly this had to be handled by two people. He climbed inside the car dialing Zandile's number.

Zandile: Did you find her? Please tell me she's fine

Scelo:(sighed) She's fine, luckily she wasn't harmed

Zandile: Thank Goodness Where is she?

Scelo:Busy solving their what so ever with her boyfriends
(chuckled) Nothing involving us though

Zandile: Well... I'm just glad she's fine,let me tell Ma and Baba[Mother and Father] they have been worried about her

Scelo: Ohk, we'll be on our way soon

Zandile:Ohk,Bye and...thank you Scelo

Scelo:(smiles) You're welcome Zandile, bye

They disconnected the call and Scelo sighed looking at His phone screen. On the other hand Hlobisile was trying to nurse up Ryan.

Hlobisile:You shouldn't have done all of this, you're just...

Manqoba: Useless,yeah right I shouldn't have come here for you

Hlobisile:I... I didn't mean useless (breathing out)You.. You just didn't have to fought him because he's suffering from a Disorder

Manqoba:He apparently kidnapped you Hlobisile an--

Hlobisile:NO!(snorts)I came here by my own, Ryan called for me and I came so that's it.

Manqoba:Yeah right,Come your mother is worried sick about you while you're in a honeymoon with your sick boyfriend

Hlobisile:(looking at him) Don't call him that,and he's not my boyfriend well...(shrugged her shoulders)Not anymore

Manqoba:Is it?

Hlobisile:Yes!And please don't curse him

Ryan moved as he winced in pain after the painful punch he got from Manqoba, I'm sure he have a blue eye.

Hlobisile:(looking at Ryan) I'll follow you please leave us

Manqoba:No(shakes his head) I'm not leaving this house without you

Hlobisile: Please leave Manqoba I'll be out in 10 Minutes

Manqoba:(sighed) I'm giving you 6 minutes and if you're not out by then... I'm fetching you

Hlobisile:I heard,loud and clear

Manqoba:Good (looking at Ryan)I didn't do anything to him,he deserves more than just a punch

Hlobisile: Manqoba please!

Manqoba:Yeah(walking away) I'll be back

As soon as he got out, Hlobisile sat down and looked at Ryan who slowly looked at her.

Ryan:I guess I deserved that

Hlobisile:You just need help,I don't blame you Ryan and I will never blame you

Ryan: I'm a bad person Hlobisile, I'm just a demon

Hlobisile: Don't call yourself that! You're more than a demon Ryan. Get help and You'll be fine

Ryan: Thank you for understanding Hlobisile,if it was another person I would have been in jail right now

Hlobisile:You deserve happiness Ryan, you deserve love but sadly I'm not...I...

Ryan:I know,you love him right?

Hlobisile:(deep sigh)I don't know what I'm feeling but whatever it is that I'm feeling for him it's too deep

Ryan: Then go for it, I'm not standing in your way.

Hlobisile:(chuckled) You're saying like you have drank your Meds since I was expecting another drama.

Ryan:(chuckled) Sometimes I can control myself,even though I cannot remember those events but I know my Personalities can be a Little bit crazy

Hlobisile: Little bit?No they're worse.

Ryan: You deserve love too Hlobisile, I'm sorry we weren't meant to be

Hlobisile: I'll be there for you as a friend,we can have each other's as friends than being strangers

Ryan: Agreed

Hlobisile: Thank you (standing up) I'm happy to be your friend once again.

Ryan:A hug?

Hlobisile:Yeah why not?

They hugged and immediately the door was pulled open.

Manqoba made his way in.

Manqoba:6 mi.... The actual fuck!?! Hlobisile I thought you're doing something good like cussing on him but I found you like...
wow

Hlobisile longed pulled out of the hug. She looked at Manqoba and sighed.

Hlobisile:I was on my way, anyway we can leave

Ryan: Goodbye I will see you

Hlobisile:(smiles)I will see you, some other time

Manqoba shook his head walking out and Hlobisile followed behind. The drive was rather quiet because no one dared to say a word.

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha drank the whole bottle of wine as she placed all the pictures of their wedding. Everything was going well for them, there was no drama and especially there was no Hlobisile... What went wrong?

Nomtha:Why?(sobs)What went wrong with our Marriage

There was no answer. What really went wrong? After all these years of being happy and accepting the situation, what happened? She gulped down the wine from the bottle. She stood up stumbling to the cabinet

she slowly opened it and took every pill she could get. She gathered them and sat on top of the bed.

Nomtha:I loved him, I still do but he never appreciate me. I.. I can't!

Questions flowed through her drunk mind but still, there was no answer. She took all the pulls gulping them down with the

wine and laid on top of the bed. She started feeling drowsy a second by a second until she let them shut.

(At Hlobisile's Apartment)

MaShenge: My daughter (pulling her in a hug) Oh Mntwanami [my child]

Hlobisile: I'm sorry Mom, I'm sorry

MaShenge: (pulls out) I was worried sick about you Hlobisile. Bad things are following you around

Hlobisile: True but I.. I'm fine now

BabaShenge: my daughter, you are back home? Thank God

Zandi: Don't ever do anything like this

Hlobi smiled and went to hug her, MaShenge started preparing food and after an hour they started eating, talking and laughing as a family

Zandile: I have to go now Hlobi, after this whole circus I still need to go and write letter so that I can send to Varsity

Hlobi: I also have to prepare for school, after my miscarriage I had a lot to deal with and I neglected my school work

Scelo: Sorry to interrupt you but I will also have to leave

Manqoba: You leaving already?

Scelo: Yes, I will call a taxi to take me back

Manqoba: No you can take my car, I will hire a car when I want to come back

Mr Buthelezi: Tomorrow we will also be taking a leave, things at home also need our attention

MaShenge: yes nana, we trust you in Manqoba's hands, all will be well

Hlobi: I will be fine parents, dont worry (hugging)

(At Hlobi's apartment: Time passed)

After a week, everything had gone back to normal, Hlobi and Zandi have returned to Varsity. Ryan has started attending therapy, he is getting better day and day. Nomtha got admitted to hospital after she overdosed, her mother in law found her and since she has been living with her

Hlobi: Are you going to stay here until when?

Manqoba: Until I win your heart (smiles)

Hlobi: Don't you think you have already?

Manqoba: I have? This past few days I have deeply fallen in love with you, I don't want to waste time about things that you already know

Hlobi: Neither do I, after what i went through I realised life is too short but

Manqoba: But what? (holding her hand)

Hlobi: You need to solve things with Nomtha before me and you have a real thing. You told me about the sex tape and we got a call last week that she tried to kill herself and you not doing a thing about any of those two things

Manqoba: I am waiting for her to get well and I will divorce her beside my mom is there with her

Hlobi: Will our families even agree to this? I am 10 years younger than you, I am still at school. I dont even know if my father will agree, he will have a fit (Shrugged shoulders)

Manqoba: My family won't understand you but when they witness that we love each other they will support us, trust me. Our families only want us to be happy

Hlobi: I pray that you are right

Manqoba: Now come here, give your baby a kiss

Hlobi leaned and give Manqoba a peck, he wrestled her down playfully and they passionately kiss

(At Scelo's house)

Mpume begged and assured her husband that whatever happend was out of moment of weakness and still then they have been trying to work out their marriage

Scelo: I told you, I don't want any of this couple therapy shit (huffed)

Mpume: That's the only way to make our marriage work, understand that

Scelo: We wouldn't be here if it wasn't of you

Mpume: And I am sorry. And don't try and act all smart just because the is no sex tape of you with that slut doesn't mean you are a saint. You cheated on me with her!

Scelo: So much for apologizing

Mpume: We just need to work on our marriage for the sake of our children. I still love you my love

Scelo: And I do too but It will take time to overcome this storm

Mpume:Baby we cannot throw away our marriage because of this, please...

Scelo: Mpume I--

Mpume:Our kids needs you, they need us as a family. How will they feel when they come from the boarding school finding out that we have separated? Please think about them, the years and everything we've been through. I can't lose you Scelo...

°40

(At Manqoba's house)

Mrs Zwane called Nomtha's name heading upstairs. She has been looking after her, since her attempt of suicide her son asked if she could look after her

Mrs Zwane: Nomtha I am calling your name can't you hear me!?

Nomtha mumbled making her way to the door

Nomtha: I am still sleeping

Mrs Zwane: You have a nerve young girl to tell me that

Nomtha: You're just like your son, I do not even know why you are

Mrs Zwane clapped her hands, sitting down

Mrs Zwane: Tell me, you don't have any remorse neh? You cheated on my son with a man who abused you, I am talking about a man who damaged you. If that was not enough you and your sister decided to make our family a joke and you made a porn. I can't even go to church without having people gossip about what you've done

Nomtha: Wee Mama this issue is between me and my husband, you are my mother in law please remain in that title. Have you asked yourself why I did what I did? Your son impregnated another girl, okay?!

Mrs Zwane: And that girl lost her baby, now your husband is there. If you had closed your legs your husband would have come back and apologize but no you had to act stupid

Nomtha: I don't have time to listen to you, so please close the door on your way out

Mrs Zwane: Maybe I should have left you to die since you don't even feel sorry for the damage you have made

Nomtha:(moving inside her room)It would have been better,you should have let me die

Mrs Zwane:The Zwane ancestors have really abounded us,I don't know what to do right now

Nomtha:Just get the hell out of my house, I've had enough of your insults

Mrs Zwane: I'm still older than you,Show some respect

Nomtha: Respect is earned dear mother,not demanded. I'm tired of being treated like a prisoner or some kind in my own house

Mrs Zwane shook her head throwing her eyes on her. Nomtha didn't care about anyone anymore,all she wants is to fix her marriage because she has no one other than the Zwane family.

Mrs Zwane:My son should quickly divorce you, maybe Hlobisile is a better woman for him.

Nomtha:(annoyed)Here we go again, everything is about Hlobisile. Hlobisile this, Hlobisile that; I'm tired of you guys !

Mrs Zwane:(scoffs)You Should have acted like a wife than a hoe,nx?! Nonsense!

She says walking out of Nomtha's bedroom. Nomtha sighed settling on the bed.

(At Scelo's house)

Mpume and Scelo are having lunch at the patio when they see a car outside. It was the driver who always bring back the children, they were both shocked because they know schools haven't closed yet

Scelo: That is the children's drive, right?

Mpume: Yes, what is he doing here? No Manqoba do you think something happend to the boys but no at school they would called us

Scelo: Stop panicking, let's wait to hear from him

The driver approached them, he was with Scelo's first born and last born. Bongani had a plaster on his cheek

Driver: Good day Mr and Mrs Zwane

Scelo: Good day. Can you please tell me why are these two doing here

Driver: Can I sit down?

Bongani: I am going to my room

Scelo: You get back here right now (he huffed)... yes you can sit down also you Bongani and Michael

Mpume: Someone tell me what happend please

Bongani: I can't believe I am sitting next you at this moment, I am so disappointed in you

Scelo: Bongani I am warning you

Driver: Well.. the kids at boarding saw a particular video and they started mocking Michael and Bongani got in a fight with them

Michael: Dad I swear I didn't start the fight (sobs) I swear,they started it

Scelo looked at Mpume and cussed under this breathe, he patted his hand on the back of Michael

Driver: So the school decided to let them go home for some days

Scelo: Why didn't they inform us? We should have solved this

Driver: (shrugged his shoulders) I don't know, I thought you knew something

Scelo: okay David, thank you

Driver: I will be on my way now. Mrs Zwane (he bowed a little)

Mpume: Go well David

When David has reached the gate, Scelo got up and start pacing up and down

Scelo: Bongani I know you understand this because you are older and you were trying to protect your brother but I taught you better. Fighting doesn't solve anything

Bongani: I know dad and I am sorry. I was just feeling humiliated and disappointed (looking at his mom) I'm sorry

Mpume: baby I am so sorry (trying to touch Bongani's hand) Please...

Bongani: dad can I go to my room?

Scelo nodded and the children stood up walking upstairs.

Scelo: See what you have done to my children? How are they going to survive this

Mpume: I am so sorry (Crying) they are my kids too, when they get hurt i get hurt too

Scelo: But when you get a dick they didn't get it, they didn't feel any pleasure. Damn you should have thought out them

He huffed walking upstairs.

(At the park)

Zandi and Hlobi just got out of their lectures

Hlobisile: I feel like all of this is my fault you know

Zandile: But it is not, you didn't send Nomtha to her ex

Hlobisile: But our getting together forced her, i'm a home wrecker

Zandile: I will never blame my self for what Mpume did to Scelo

Hlobisile: I am sure you are now planning to steal him (laughing)

Zandile: You can never steal a man baby, the man come to you and beside that I've been though a lot. I just need a time out, what me and Scelo had is long dead

Hlobisile: Where is my friend and what did you do to her?

Zandile: Your friend grew up but as for you pursue whatever you and Manqoba have

They contuined talking

laughing and taking pictures. Hlobi's phone rang

Hlobisile: Let me take this, it's Ryan..

Hello stranger

Ryan: Hello stranger (laughing) how are you?

Hlobisile: I am fine and you?

Ryan: I am okay. And hey this place is awesome, I am never getting out of here

Hlobisile: (laughing) Don't you dare say that, I miss you and you have to get back

Ryan: I will. How is the relationship going that side?

Hlobisile: We are talking it one day at a time

Ryan: I am glad. I was just checking up on you, I have anger management session soon

Hlobisile: Thank you and Ryan?

Ryan: yes?

Hlobisile: I am proud of you and I still care

Ryan: I care also

The call disconnected the call and Hlobisile tossed her phone in the pocket.

Zandile: How is he doing?

Hlobisile: He is getting better

Zandile: You have good heart Hlobi and Ryan is lucky to have you as a friend

Hlobisile:(smiles)Yeah, I'm lucky to have you either

(At Manqoba's flat)

Manqoba is busy with his emails and attending to calls that need his attention at home. Scelo called him, letting him know of how the situation is like at home

Manqoba: I am really sorry brother

Scelo: my kids! My kids (sighed) I wouldn't care about me and Mpume but my kids

Manqoba: I know and I can't imagine what my nephews are going through

Scelo: I feel like killing Mpume right now

Manqoba: Hold that thought just there, no one is getting killed her. Just divorce her, we have enough evidence

Scelo: You still going ahead with the divorce?

Manqoba: Yes, Hlobi and I are trying out things

Scelo: Right now I just need to focus on my children

Manqoba: At least mom is taking care of Nomtha, that girl loves pills. She is always popping them

Scelo: You still watching her on those cameras?

Manqoba: Yes I am... hey brother there's a knock at the door, talk later

Manqoba disconnected the call and walked over to attend the door. He opened and a wide smile flashed across his face when his eyes landed on Hlobisile.

Manqoba:Baby (pecked her lips)Come in

Hlobisile:Thank you

They walked inside and Hlobisile settled around the couch.

Manqoba: Anything to drink?(Hlobisile shook her head) Ohk..

Hlobisile I want you to relax and let's enjoy this Ohk? Don't be scared of anything because I love you,I want you

Hlobisile:(smiles)I have never thought I would find someone whom inlove with like I'm inlove with you, Please hurt me

Manqoba:I wouldn't dare, now what do you want to drink or eat?

Hlobisile: Let me Cook

Manqoba:That won't be necessary,Let me Order Something

Hlobisile:(smiling) Manqoba I'll cook, don't be like that.

She stood up walking to the Kitchen. She loved the Flat,he Bought it since he claimed that he's tired of staying in a Hotel. Hlobisile started with her Cooking.

Manqoba:I should wife you soon

Hlobisile:Yeah you should (giggles) Kidding

Manqoba: I'm not Kidding then

Hlobisile: Let's not talk about Marriage, you're still married afterall

Manqoba: I've drawn the Divorce papers, they will be on Nomtha's hands by the end of this day

Hlobisile:(sighed)I feel bad

Manqoba:(frowned) Don't be,My relationship with Nomtha wouldn't have worked after the things we went through... And my heart is yearning for you so I can't let you go

Hlobisile:Vows (laughs)God

Manqoba smiled talking few steps to Hlobisile. He smiled before he placed his lips on hers,they lip locked for and Manqoba placed his hand on her hips. They kissed passionately,the kissed wasn't rushed. He picked her up placing her on top of the Kitchen Counter. His hand went under my Skirt but I quickly placed my hand on his pulling out of the kiss.

Hlobisile:(breathless)M.. Manqoba...

Manqoba:Relax Hlobisile

Hlobisile:The pots

Manqoba took few steps from her as he switched off the stove.

Manqoba: It's Off

He walked over to Hlobisile and picked her up from the kitchen counter walking upstairs to his bedroom. He pulled her slowly to the bed and he laid her down looking straight in her eyes.

Manqoba:I love you,so much.

Before she could respond he kissed her busy impaling himself up and down over her. He helped her out of her dress and went to unhook her bra. He then threw it across the room and Hlobisile was grinding below him. She was nervous but she wanted this. She wanted to feel it because she never really experience such. Manqoba left his lips to her neck and she tilted her head giving him access to her neck. He bit her earlobe getting off her. He unbulk his belt with his eyes on her pulling his pants down. His t-shirt was already on the floor so he was left with only his briefs. He walked over as he crawled to her. He removed her panties as he came across with her honeypot. Nicely shaved and it smelled heaven. He closed his eyes inhaling the smell-Wonderful. He flipped his eyes open as he drew circles on her things then he played with her clit. His fingers were doing wonders on him until he Inserted it and she jumped.

Manqoba:Relax

He pulled her down again and fingered her,it was painful but it came with a little pleasure. He was playing with her clit busy patting her labia. Zikoda was slowly hardening and Ready for the show. He huffed placing his lips on her honeypot and licked. Hlobisile closed his eyes the moment his warm tongue came across with her honeypot. Manqoba licked her clean since she was boiling with the Juices. He moved to her face and kissed her,she could taste the salty fluid on his lips. He then pulled his briefs as Zikode sprung out so hard. Vains were popping and Hlobisile immediately closed her legs and panick flashed across her face.

Manqoba: I'll be gentle

Hlobisile: (softly)Manqoba...

Manqoba:I promise

She nods and Manqoba placed the tip on her entrance. A soft moan escaped and he kept on playing with Zikode on her entrance.

Hlobisile:Mmmh(moaning)M.. Manqoba..M...

Manqoba: What baby?

Hlobisile:Stop Teasing

He loved Teasing her. He was flushed with Desire,his red eyes weren't doing any justice. Hlobisile closed her eyes enjoying every moment.

Manqoba: Open your eyes baby

She immediately flipped them open and locked eyes with Manqoba. He held the glare as he slowly went in. Hlobisile flinched but that didn't Stop Manqoba from getting in. He waited a bit before he asked if she's Ohk. Hlobisile nods and he started to thrust while they were looking deep in each other's eyes. The connection was there... Strong and too much. Tears flowed down Hlobisile's cheeks and he stopped

Manqoba:Are you Ohk?Did I-

Hlobisile:No I'm fine, Just don't stop

He nods and thrust in. A soft moan escaped from her mouth as he gave her slowly strokes. She held on tight as his hands were on her twinnies massaging them. He asked again if she's fine and Hlobisile nods and he went in too deep and a cry escaped from her mouth as she felt him deepened his length. He flipped her over as she was now on top, what the hell is he doing? Hlobisile asked herself. She found herself moving even though she didn't know what she was doing or if it was the correct movement. She kept on tweaking like how they do in Porn Videos, Zandile made sure she sees everything in those Porn;it helped though.He groaned and grunted as he flipped her over as he was now behind her, taking her from behind. Hlobisile kept on bouncing Like those girls,she went too fast and in few minutes he was on top of her while she was beneath. He pounded and pounded as Hlobisile felt herself vibrationg curling his toes as the sensation of pleasure travelled all over her body as semen gushed out of Zikode and Manqoba took him out releasing everything on Hlobisile's stomach. He stood up walking to the bathroom and took a towel after running a bath. He walked back to the bedroom and he wiped both of them.

Manqoba:Are you Ohk baby?

Hlobisile: I'm fine, that was good.

Manqoba:(planting a kiss on her forehead)Thank you

He picked her up walking over to the bathroom.

(At Manqoba's House)

Nomtha was laying on the couch looking at the television because Mrs Zwane was out for grocery. She was stressed and waiting for Manqoba. A knock came through and she quickly jumped walking over to attend it.

Nomtha:(disappointed) Hey

Man:Good Day Ma'am,I was sent by Mr Zwane

Nomtha:Oh,Come in

They walked inside and Mr Evans looked at Nomtha,she was so beautiful and sexy. He brushed that off as he handed over the brown envelope.

Mr Evans:Here

Nomtha: What is this?

She took it and almost dropped down when her eyes landed on the papers. A tear escaped

Mr Evans:: You'll have to sign this ma'am,Read it carefully. I'll be on my way

He walked out and Nomtha dropped on the floor with tears streaming down her cheeks.

°41

(At Manqoba's Apartment)

Manqoba walked up to the bedroom without a tray on his hands. He smiled planting a kiss on Hlobisile's cheek. She flipped her eyes open and smiled at Manqoba.

Manqoba: Breakfast in bed

Hlobisile: I should get used to this

Manqoba: (chuckled) You should baby

Hlobisile: Morning.

Manqoba: Morning, How was your night?

Hlobisile: My honeypot is hot and a little painful Manqoba, you've hurt me

Manqoba: (frowned) Kodwa [but] baby you're the one who kept on begging for more.

Hlobisile: I am never having sex with you

Manqoba: You won't be saying that in few hours I swear, Zikode doesn't play.

Hlobisile:(chuckles) You're an idiot,I should get ready for school

Manqoba:Cool, I'm heading back home so I won't be available.

Hlobisile:(disappointed)Oh

Manqoba:Come on baby I'll be back before you know it

Hlobisile: I'm not saying anything Manqoba (getting off the bed)
I'm going to get ready.

Hlobisile dissapered to the bathroom. Manqoba sighed walking downstairs with the tray,he doesn't understand why Hlobisile is mad because his life was in KZN though he'll be coming back. After her hygiene process,she walked downstairs.

Hlobisile:Can you please drive me to school?

Manqoba:Cool...

(At Scelo's House)

Mpume: Morning, breakfast is ready

Scelo: Thank you

Bongani: I'm not hungry, I don't want her food

Scelo: She's still Your Mother Scelo! Now show some respect

Bongani: She's not my mother! She doesn't love nor care about us!

Mpume: You know that's not it Bongani, I love you guys. You're my life

Bongani: I hate you! You're not my mother!

He ran upstairs as a sob escaped from Mpume's mouth. What he said really cut deep. Scelo pulled her in his strong arms.

Scelo: Shush... I'm sure he didn't mean any of that.

Mpume: He hates me Scelo, my son hates me

Scelo: He apologized yesterday, I'm sure he's angry about something but he's taking it out on you

Mpume: (still sobbing) I've failed as a mother

Scelo: Go talk to them, both of them and explain yourself surely they'll get it.

Mpume: Let m--

Scelo: Not now, give them time to calm down

Mpume: Thank you, I'm sorry Scelo..

Scelo: Everything Will be fine... It's Ohk, I think he should see someone

Mpume: What? Will that be Ohk though? I.... I.. I don't know

Scelo: I'm Bongani understands everything more than

(At Scelo's Workplace)

A girl in a beautiful body, nicely dressed smelling so beautiful. She turned over her heel walking inside the big building of the Zwane Company. She smiled at the Receptionist

Lihle: Hey, How are you?

Receptionist: Hello ma'am, I'm good how can I help you?

Lihle: (smile) I'm looking for Manqoba Zwane, I'm not sure if he's still works here but the last time I saw him he was an acting CEO

Receptionist: Oh, apparently he's not available at the moment but you may leave a message

Lihle:I don't have his phone numbers so could you please call him,I need to talk to him

Receptionist:I will be in a big problem ma'am, come back some other time

Lihle:(disappointed)Oh,tell him Lihle Mkhwanazi was here

Receptionist:I will do

She walked out with a big disappointment all over her face. She wanted to see Manqoba the moment she landed from Brazil.

(At Manqoba's House)

Mrs Zwane was just on the phone with Manqoba, he told her that he is on his way to KZN. She didn't bother to tell Nomtha.

Mrs Zwane: Your sister in law said she will be here soon

Nomtha: Mpume?

Mrs Zwane rolled her eyes and took few steps towards the door

Mrs Zwane: Do you have another sister in law or you wanted me to say your partner in crime?

Nomtha: You do not have to behave like a child mother in law

Mrs Zwane: I wonder what changed with you, you were once such a lovely daughter but now I don't even know you

Nomtha: Life happend,it turned me over and I've learnt that being a Good Samaritan doesn't help.

After the conversation Mrs Zwane headed to the garden leaving Nomtha sitting like a Zombie

(At Campus)

Hlobi is sitting at the Cafeteria, she just got out of her lectures

..Texting:

Manqoba: But my love I told you I will be back soon. I need to finalize things with Nomtha

Advertisement

I've already sent divorce papers

Hlobi: I know and I am sorry for acting like a child

Manqoba: That's more like it. She won't make things difficult for me besides I already have the evidence

Hlobi: Should I be scared? I won't be going through what she is soon

Manqoba: You won't have you if we remain loyal and honest with one another

Hlobi: I love you and let me know when you get there. Please be safe

Manqoba: I love you more, I will do so

...

While Hlobi was sitting Zandi came

Zandi: hey girl

Hlobi: Hey, you done for the day?

Zandi: no I still have another class and you?

Hlobi: I am too but in about 3 hours

Zandi: then we have time to gossip

Hlobi looked down blushing, Zandi noticed that she was now on her own world

Zandi: And that?

Hlobi: Hauw wena, I am thinking about my boyfriend

Zandi: I do not even want to know

Hlobi: I was never going to tell you

(At the therapist office)

Scelo took Bongani to a therapist, he figured that since he is the older one he will be able to talk his feelings with someone

Bongani: But dad this was not necessary

Scelo: It is and you will thank me later

The doctor came

Dr David: Good day Mr Zwane and son

Scelo: Good day, thank you for seeing us at short notice

Dr David: You were lucky I didn't have any patients to see.

He looked at Bongani and extended his hand to him, he took some seconds before he reacted

Dr David: So Bongani tell me how are you feeling?

Scelo: I think I should leave

Bongani: No dad, please stay

The doctor nodded before he took his pad

Bongani: I am angry, disappointed, humiliated, sad and hurt

Dr David: Why is that?

Bongani: Because of my mom

Dr David: what did your mom do? Talk Bongani

Bongani: My mom slept with another man and they made a video to humiliate my father and she did not even think about us, her kids

Dr David: you know that there is a reason for everything right?
Did you try and talk with her, try and find out why she did it.
You are old enough for your mom to talk with you

Bongani: I don't want to talk with her

Dr David: then how is she going to explain to you? Ever thought
that maybe your father pushed her to it

Scelo kept still not saying a word, all he did was just nodding

Bongani: Even if dad did something, mom should have talked it
out with him and not do something that would hurt us. If dad
really did something, he managed to do it well because us, his
kids do not know about it

Dr David: That's it for today. Mr Zwane I will see you on our
next session, next week. Bongani see you next week

Scelo: Thank you doctor. About our session, can we have it later
this week so that next week I focus on Bongani's?

Dr David: No problem at all

They shook hands before they made their way out.

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba: Please don't do this to yourself Nomthandazo, I'm no longer in love with you and it's better to let you go.

Tears were streaming down her cheeks as she kneeled down crawling to pull Manqoba's leg.

Nomtha: Please... Don't do this to me(sobbing)I love you

Manqoba: Nomtha p--

Nomtha: We used to be happy, We used to be happy Manqoba and you promised not to leave me

Manqoba huffed looking away from her. Even though he's not in love with her, she still cares for her a little and seeing her crawling and crying for his love was something he didn't want to see for himself but he knew that he has to let her go.

Manqoba: Please sign those pages, I'm begging you. I once loved you, but that was before everything... That was before I met Hlobisile and fell deeply for her, I...I... I didn't want to do this but it has to be done. Don't make things anymore harder than they are

She felt it, a feeling of rejection and it hit hard that it's all over but she didn't want to believe it. To her, Manqoba will always be the love of her life. She stood up trying to wipe off her tears with the back of her hand.

Nomtha: We can fix things though? Is it because Hlobisile is fertile and I'm not? Is it because of that?

Manqoba: (huffed) No it's not! I love her, I love her and I've tried to ignore that feeling but the more I ignore it is the more I fall deeply for her

She sniffed the pain away and took few steps to the table as she took the pen signing the Documents.

Nomtha: I hope you'll be happy without me, all I know is that you won't make it with Hlobisile. Someone will take you from her the way she took you from me.

She walked upstairs to pack her bags.

°42

A Week Later....

Hlobisile walked out of Campus walking to her apartment. She took out her phone dialing Ryan's number who accepted the call af the first ring.

Ryan:Hey,How are you?

Hlobisile:(smiles) I'm well thanks,How are you?You still good?

Ryan:Yes I'm perfectly fine, I'm getting better and I'm taking my pills

Hlobisile: That's good to hear,I can't wait to see you

Ryan:(chuckles)Oh Yeah?I just don't know if I'll come back to Johannesburg after... This

Hlobisile:(sighed)I understand you but I hope I'll see you before you leave

Ryan: Definitely, you'll see me

Hlobisile:Take care of yourself Ryan and get better, remember to drink your medication

Ryan:(laughs)As I've said, I'm taking my pills and I'm getting better

Hlobisile:Great, I'll call you

Ryan:Cool

They disconnected the call and Zandile pinched Hlobisile.

Hlobisile:(jumped)Ouch!(turning to her) Zandile what's up with you!?

Zandile: I'm playing with you,I got great news though

Hlobisile: What is it?

Zandile:Nicole and her crew were arrested, the last time I've heard was that they escaped and fled the country

Hlobisile: That's good,I don't trust anyone ever again

Zandile: Same here(sighed)I won't trust any stranger in my life

Hlobisile:Same here, I've learnt a lot and I hope my relationship with Manqoba will make me happy

Zandile:(pout)You deserve happiness Wena [you] my Chom, you've been through hell

Hlobisile:(giggles) Same to you too,We deserve happiness indeed

Zandile: Cheers to that!

Hlobisile:(laughs) Cheers!

(At Manqoba's Workplace)

He walked inside looking at his watch then he looked up as his eyes landed on Lihle who looked so gorgeous.

Manqoba: Lihle (taking few steps)Is this really you?

Lihle:(smiles)Yes, it's been years without seeing each other

Manqoba:Oh my Goodness I can't believe this is really you?When did you arrive?

Lihle:A week back,I came around and couldn't find you

Manqoba: That's bad, let's go to my office

Manqoba walked inside over to the Receptionist.

Manqoba: Hey Cynthia, could you please hand me my messages

Receptionist:(smiles>Hello Mr Zwane,here(handing them to him)Have a great day

Manqoba:You too Cynthia

They walked away heading to Manqoba's office. They closed the door and settled on the couch.

Manqoba:How was....

Lihle: Brazil!It was great, I've learnt a lot from there and I will be going back soon

Manqoba: That's sad

Lihle:No it's not!I miss you though, we've been friends from highschool so I have every reason to

Manqoba:I didn't say anything

Lihle: How's your Mom?

Manqoba: She's good and full of drama like always (chuckles)She would love to hear from you

Lihle:I should visit her some day, I miss her drama

Manqoba:Oh yeah? Who wouldn't?

Lihle:(laughs)Yeah,We should do Dinner sometime. I have to
datch at the moment

Manqoba:Let me show you out, I'd love to have dinner with
you.

Lihle: Great!

Manqoba: Let me show you off

(At The Therapist)

Dr David:How did you feel about everything?

Bongani:Sad,my mother has never showed any love for us.

Dr David:Oh,if affected you... I understand your anger but
sometimes that doesn't help. It causes a lot of arguments and
unnecessary fights

Bongani:I... I just want to feel my mother's love. She always
cares about her fancy lifestyle and forgot about us.

Dr David: How do you know that?

Bongani: She threw us at a boarding school

Advertisement

she never calls. She forgets our birthday and I'm sure she doesn't know how old I am.

Dr David: Have you thought about telling her? Everything you're feeling

Bongani:(shook his head)She won't care

Dr David sighed. It was hard dealing with a kid that dealing with an adult but he understood his pain and where he's coming from.

Dr David:That will be all for today,I think you should do some sport though. That would Work on your favor

Bongani nods standing on his feet.

(Location:Verena)

Nomtha dragged her suitcases from the Taxi Rank. She was lucky to find a Taxi to Verena Because she knew that she needed her family. She walked from the Taxi Rank as a car stopped at her feet around Clinic.

Mr Mahlangu:Haw! Nomthandazo sowulapha?Kanti awukendi?[You're here? Ain't you married]

Nomtha:Lotjha Baba,Sengbuyile ekhaya begodu ngibuyele futhi [Greetings Father, I'm back and home and for good]

Mr Mahlangu:Kuyangithabisa lokho,umma lakho uzothaba uma akubona[That makes me happy, Your Mother will be happy to see you]

Nomtha:Ngicabanga njalo,kade ngamgqina[I think so too, it's been long without seeing her]

Mr Mahlangu:Kulungile ithi ngingakulindisi,kodwa ngikufisela itjhu du epilweni[Ohk let me not keep you waiting,but I wish you all the best in life]

Nomtha:Ngyathokoza Baba[Thank you Father]

She smiled walking away and finally saw her home. It didn't look good at all and she hoped everything is still fine. She knocked and the door flew open.

Thando:Sisi Nomtha

Nomtha:(smiles)Thandolwethu usaphila kodwa?[Are you still fine]

Thando:(cries) Nomthandazo ubuyaphi?Umma uyagula [Where are you coming from,Mom is sick]

When Nomtha got married,she didn't tell her Family because they didn't like the Zwane family. All they wanted was for Nomsa to marry from the Ndebele Tribe but Her love for Manqoba was just too strong back then.

Nomtha:(panicking) Ukuphi?[Where is she]

Thando:Ekumbeni yokulala,izapha site kuye[At the bedroom, come let's go to her]

Nomtha left her bags on the floor following Thando behind. Thando is the only child who survived from a fire which was caused by Zolani.

(At A Certain Restaurant)

Lihle: Wow,I thought you and Nomtha were meant to be

Manqoba: Life happens and it did.

Lihle: Yeah ey, I too fell out of love with Zweli.

Manqoba: That's sad, I've found someone and I sure that she's my wife

Lihle: That's what you said with Nomtha

Manqoba: (smiling) This one is different

Lihle: Mmmh, I've found some friends while I was in London and I hope that they'll come here one day.

Manqoba: Oh Really? Who are they?

Lihle: They a--

She was interrupted by Manqoba's ringing phone. He took it out and saw Hlobisile's name.

Manqoba: Baby

Hlobisile: Hey, How are you?

Manqoba: I'm good, Just missing you

Hlobisile: I miss you too, when are you coming back?

Manqoba: Sometime Next week baby

Hlobisile: You busy? You sound weird

Manqoba: Yes, I'm busy baby let me call you a bit later

Hlobisile: Oh Ohk

He disconnected the call and looked at Lihle.

Manqoba: Where were we?

Lihle: Oh Yeah, I've found some friends. The Similos and they're good.

Manqoba: That name sounds familiar.

Lihle: They're located in KZN, they're from a Royal family.

Manqoba: Oh Ohk, I remember them

Lihle: Cool, one of their daughter is my best friend so I happened to be part of the whole Royal family.

Manqoba: Cool, let's order so you could tell me everything about your life

Lihle: I would like that...

....

Sorry, No Edits!

°43

(At Scelo's house)

Bongani just came back from the therapist, there's being a lot of change since he started talking with him. And today he feels like it's time he have a talk with his mom. She found her sitting reading the newspaper

Bongani: Do you love dad?

Mpume was startled. She didn't really expect this especially from him

Mpume: I didn't see you or heard you coming

Bongani: I am sorry

Mpume: Come sit down so that we can talk

It was actually the first time for them to talk since this whole drama started, she was so scared she didn't know what to say

Mpume: And to answer your question, yes I love him and a lot. I regret everything I did, i shouldn't have done that

Bongani: Then why did you do it?

Mpume: (sighed) Feelings for the better of me baby but believe me when I say I am sorry

Bongani: I am tired of fighting with you also this fight between you and dad must stop. Michael is a kid but it will affect him please mom do it for us, solve this and if it doesn't work out consider divorce. I won't blame you

Mpume was shocked to what her son said, she knew how much she loves her husband but is love enough sometimes?

(At Hlobi's apartment)

Hlobi was still hurt by the way Manqoba dismissed her, she didn't want to think much to it but she was hurt. She was on the phone with her mother

MaShenge: But Hlobi you know your father won't be happy about this relationship

Hlobi: I know mom but what if he is the one for me

MaShenge: I don't know about that nana. Just don't fall pregnant again before you are sure that he is the one

Hlobi: I won't mom and please try and talk with dad that way he will be less angry when I tell him

MaShenge: I will tell him. I just want you to be happy and if he makes you happy I won't stop you

Hlobi: Thank you mom. I love you

MaShenge: I love you too nana

Hlobi disconnected the call and she thought about what his mom said about Manqoba being the one. She had a feeling that she must not give all of her heart because this love might turn sour. Hlobi knew that she was young and Manqoba is matured. She thought about the responsibility and being a wife at a young age, everything was becoming too much for her

(At Scelo's workplace)

Manqoba was having lunch with Scelo

Scelo: You mean the whole Lihle is back in the country?

Manqoba: I couldn't believe my eyes when I saw her man

Scelo: Yooh man why am I sensing the whole Nomtha and Hlobi drama?

Manqoba: No man, I don't think that would happen. I mean me and Hlobi are both at good space and I am sure Lihle has someone

Scelo:But we both know that girl is your true love. And I don't want another drama. Do not drive Hlobi crazy like you did with Nomtha

Manqoba: I know and if I see that I am falling for her I'll make sure of my feelings before I take any action

Scelo: Please do, Lihle is your first love but you broke up and became friends. Stick to that, being a friend not more than that

Manqoba:I promise I will,Let me call Hlobisile I'm sure she's a little bit mad about me not calling her

Scelo:Be careful Manqoba

(At Hlobisile's Apartment)

Her phone rang and she accepted the call. She felt like her relationship is fading while it hasn't even started.

Hlobisile:Hey

Manqoba:Hey Baby

Advertisement

How are you?

Hlobisile: I'm fine,How are you?

Manqoba:Great,I miss you

Hlobisile: Manqoba do you Regret divorcing your wife?I... I don't know if it's me or what but you're just too Cold towards me

Manqoba:(sighed) Hlobisile I.. I'm sorry Ohk?I didn't mean to be Cold if I was,I was just busy

Hlobisile:(chuckles)You don't see anything wrong about yesterday? Manqoba you have never hanged up on me and you're being distance

Manqoba:Baby you're seeing things,I love you and I don't regret divorcing Nomtha

Hlobisile:(sighed)Ohk, I trust you Manqoba

Manqoba:(smiles)Trust me Baby, I'll be coming to fetch you for weekend

Hlobisile:(frowned)I... I can't,I have an assignment to get to and the due date is on Monday

Manqoba:Oh!

Hlobisile: Please forgive me

Manqoba: It's fine I.. I mean,your school work is more important than anything so yeah

Hlobisile:I love you

Manqoba:Me too

Hlobisile disconnected the call as tears streamed down her cheeks. It's too soon,so soon. Zandile walked inside and quickly ran to Hlobisile When she saw her crying

Zandile: Hlobisile what's wrong?

Hlobisile: It's too soon Zandile, it's just too soon for him to fall out of love with me

Zandile: What do you mean?

Hlobisile: He's been Cold, he's not the Manqoba I fell in love with Zandile and I'm so scared

Zandile: I'm sure everything will be fine or he's busy with work

Hlobisile: I suck right? I.. I'm just scared

Zandile: Everything will work out

(At Manqoba's Workplace)

Lihle: You should ask nicely

Manqoba: Come on Lihle, It's a Business Function

Lihle: That's one of the reasons why you should ask nicely

Manqoba: (chuckled) Lihle, can you please be my partner for a Business Function on Saturday

Lihle: (giggles) Yes Manqoba I will be

Manqoba: (smiles) Great!

°44

(At Hlobisile's Apartment)

Hlobisile just got back from the Campus. She threw herself on the couch as she inhaled, she was indeed tired but she knew that she has to Study. A call came through as she accepted the call. A wide smile doesn't appear anymore on her beautiful face since Manqoba has been a little bit distant.

Hlobisile: Hello Manqoba

Manqoba: Morning baby, How are you?

Hlobisile: I'm fine, I'm just tired that's all

Manqoba: Oh my baby, U wish there was something I could do

Hlobisile: I just need you by my side, I thought you'll be back before the week ends

Manqoba: I can't come back as Yet Hlobisile, I got a pile of work to get to here.

Hlobisile: Ow

Manqoba: I'm sorry babe, give me time

Hlobisile: It's fine Manqoba, I guess work is more important

Manqoba: Baby don't talk like that

Hlobisile: Like what? You're so different Manqoba and I don't like it, you just don't consider my feelings and it looks like I'm alone in this relationship

Manqoba: Please don't say that Hlobisile, you know I love you

Hlobisile: (sighed) I think we should just take a break from this all

Manqoba: What!? What do you mean Hlobisile baby I... You can't break up with me

Hlobisile: I'm not breaking up with you Manqoba, We're taking a break from each other and besides I have school work to focus on. I think we rushed this

Manqoba: (sighed) Is that what you want?

Hlobisile: No I... it's something we need and you know that

Manqoba: Fine, You will tell me when you come back to your senses

He disconnected the call and Hlobisile huffed as tears started to stream down her cheeks. Doesn't she deserve happiness?

Zandile: Friend I...(running to her) Hlobisile what's wrong?

Hlobisile: Manqoba and I broke up, it's sort of a break but it's funny how he took it so simple

Zandile:Oh God I'm sorry (hugging her)He doesn't deserve you

Hlobisile: What was I thinking?That I could build my own happiness on the tears of another woman?I deserve this

Zandile... I'm a bad person

Zandile:Oh no you're not baby, please let go of him and focus on your life

Hlobisile:I need a drink

Zandile:No, you don't to do this for yourself Zandile. No alcohol

Hlobisile:I could have a wine and forget about my problems (sniffs)I want to forget

Zandile:This won't make you forget,it will cause a lot of problems. Forget about everything and focus on yourself

Hlobisile:(snorts) You just don't understand Zandile!! I love him! It hurts!

(At Scelo's House)

Mpume:I think seeing someone helped Bongani

Scelo: I'm just glad that he's fine,all they need to do right now is to go back to school

Mpume: Definitely,They should go back to school before they leave them behind

Scelo: I'm sorry.

It went Silence. Scelo dropped the biggest work in such a conversation and so unexpected.

Mpume:W.. What are you sorry about?

Scelo: Doing everything I've done to you these past few months. I know I was a total Jerk

Mpume:(smiles) Thank you

Advertisement

for being the person I've fallen inlove with years back. I honestly thought I've lost you.

Scelo: You're never losing me babe, Let's work on our family and marriage

Mpume:I love you

Scelo:Not as much as I'm inlove with you

(At Nomtha's Home)

Nomtha: I'm sorry Mom

Mom:I..I..(coughs) I'm sorry too my daughter, I've failed you

Nomtha: You didn't do anything,I should have been there for you guys but I didn't

Mom:Konke kuzolunga Mntazanami,Ngithabile bona ukhona nje kwaphela[Everything will be fine my daughter, I'm just happy that you're here]

Nomtha:And I'm never going back,I think I should work on myself so I could recover from my... The marriage I've just came from

Mom: You're always welcomed here, It's your home

Nomtha: Thank you Ma,let me go to purchase something from the Container

Mom:Ohk, you can go.

Nomtha wore her shoes and walked out of her home. All she wants now is to focus on herself and her family.

Edward:Lotjha Nomhlekhabo[Greetings beautiful]

Nomtha turned with a frown and look at this guy. He's such a Ndebele! Who still calls a woman by that name?

Nomtha:Lotjha[Greetings]

Edward:Bekhethu bangilethe kuwe,Ngibawa ukukuphekelela Nomhlekhabo [I was sent to you by my ancestors, can I please accompany you beautiful]

Nomtha:Awa Ngirerhe[No I'm good]

Edward:Awa Ngiyakurabhela madekhetu[I'm begging you]

Nomtha:(chuckled) You're so rural!You can accompany me then

Edward: Great! I'm Edward Sikhosana by the way

Nomtha: Nomthandazo Zwane... I... I mean.... Nomthandazo Ndlovu

Edward: Are you doubting your surname Nomhlekhabo?

Nomtha: No I just.. I'm a divorcee as I just got in a divorce process so I'm used to the other surname

Edward: I understand, how come are you Ndlovu though you're a Ndebele?

Nomtha: My Mom is a Ndebele and well..my father was a Zulu

Edward: Maybe I should take you out; as a friend

Nomtha: (giggles) I don't think I can

Edward: Come on! As a friend and I think you need to let go and focus on yourself and I'm here to help you

Nomtha: We just met!

Edward: I promise I won't bite

Nomtha: Fine then

They continue walking. Nomtha Really enjoyed talking to him though she knew that she's not ready to be in any romantic relationship.

(At A Restaurant)

Lihle: She broke up with you?

Manqoba:I feel bad for neglecting her but I didn't expect it from her to break things up with me

Lihle: Maybe the Universe is trying to tell us something

Manqoba:(frowned) Something like what?

Lihle:That we meant to be together, Manqoba we were once engaged

Manqoba: Forget About it Lihle, that was before everything and we were in Grade 10, obviously we didn't think straight

Lihle:I still love you,I think I have never fallen out of love with you

Manqoba: Don't do this Lihle

Lihle:I can make you happy

Manqoba:I think I suck at this loving shit!

Lihle: Because your heart is still with me, we loved each other and Nomtha took you from me.

Manqoba:(huffs)She didn't!

Lihle: Think about it Manqoba, We're meant to be. .

SEASON FINALE

°45

(At The Restaurant)

Mpume went out with her children, she thought it will be best to spend some time together before they went back to school. Things have been going very well between her and the kids.

Michael: Mom when are we returning to school?

Bongani: You miss Sharon? (Laughs)

Mpume: Who is Sharon? And stop teasing him Bongani

Michael: She is my friend and I didn't miss her, I miss my friends

Bongani: Mom you don't wanna know

Mpume couldn't stop herself but laugh with teary eyes, she couldn't believe that just a month ago her marriage was under

a threat, her kids didn't want anything to do with her but now they are so happy

Mpume: Tell me about Bongani's girlfriend

Bongani gave Michael a dead stare, before he could talk her phone started ringing, it was Nomtha

Mpume: Can I take this?

They both nodded

Mpume: Hello girl, I thought you've abandoned me

Nomtha: I will never, I needed to settle before I can contact anyone and after the Drama i.. I thought maybe you would want nothing to do with me

Mpume:(sighed)I know things didn't end up pretty well but you're still my Best Friend and u care

Nomtha:(smiles))Thank you Friend

Things were going good,thanks God!They have been friends since they could rememmmber so it won't be good if they break their friendship;that was what they thought.

Mpume: I am glad to hear that you've settled down even before you told me how (chuckles)

Nomtha: You are a drama queen you know. How are you and Scelo?

Mpume: We are fine and the counseling is also helping us a lot

Nomtha: I am happy for you and how is he?

Mpume: hHee is fine, stop stressing yourself about him. Focus on your health

Nomtha: I am as a matter of fact I met someone today

Mpume: Nomthandazo Ndlovu?

Nomtha: (laughs) no man, not like that

Mpume: Can we talk later, I am with the kids. I don't want to ruin the date

Nomtha: I understand, greet them for me

Mpume: I will babes, talk later

She disconnected the call and went back to mind her children.

(At Manqoba's house)

Manqoba invited Lihle over to his house

Lihle: you have a nice house

Advertisement

one can get used to live her

Lihle said going to the balcony, she loved everything about this house. Manqoba kept on admiring everything about her but he was still hurt a bit about his break with Hlobi at the same time he was enjoying his time with Lihle

Manqoba: I am one confused man

Lihle: Why do you say that?

Manqoba: I broke up with Nomtha to make things work with Hlobi but I think I never really love her. I loved the fact that she can give me something that Nomtha couldn't give me (sighed)

Lihle: Sometimes we all think we've found love whereby in actual fact is not love is just lust. Look at me, I never loved any man the way I love you. I tried so many relationships but they never worked because my heart is still with you. You were my first love

Manqoba: anAndd you were also

Lihle: but you left me for Nomtha and I was hurt

Manqoba: youYourr mom forced me to leave you Lihle

Lihle: But you never fought for me

Manqoba: I looked for you everywhere when I heard that you've moved to another province only to find out that you left the country

Lihle: Not hard enough I guess. Maybe what happend would have never happened (looked away)

Manqoba: What happened?

Manqoba got up and went to Lihle who was now starting to cry, he couldn't understand the sudden sadness

(At Hlobi's apartment)

Hlobi kept on crying and eating, everything went up to flames in just short period of time. She couldn't believe that the love she fought for suddenly just died. She called her mother to tell her what happened and Mrs Shenge suggested that she come home to cool off her head

Hlobi: But I can't just come back mom, I have tests coming up. I will be fine

MaShenge: Are you sure? Nxa that boy is spoiled man, I won't even tell your father about this. He will definitely kill her

Hlobi: There won't be a need mom. Dad will just figure things out himself

MaShenge: Whatever you do please don't hurt yourself

Hlobi: I will never mom. We will talk later, I want to cool. Bye mother

Hlobi went to the kitchen to cook something for herself, she got lost in her thoughts and left the empty pot on the stove

Zandi: Hlobi??!

Zandi shouted pushing her away, luck enough she got in before the whole apartment catch fire

Zandi: What's wrong with you?

Hlobi: I can't cope Zandi, Manqoba hurt me. He really did and the fact that I still love him hurts the most

Zandi pulled her in her arms as a painful cry escaped from Hlobisile's mouth. She couldn't hold it any longer

Zandi: cry it out love

(At Manqoba's house)

Lihle broke down leaving Manqoba more concerned

Manqoba: Talk to me

Lihle: When my mom told me that you were cheating on me with Nomtha it was the day I found out that I was pregnant with your baby

Manqoba: What? Pregnant but your mom never told me that

Lihle: Yes she didn't because she wanted to save me and my baby from you

Manqoba: And how did that turn up

Lihle: You cheated on me with Nomtha after you found out that I was cheating with that guy from 8th grade and it was a lie

Manqoba: Your mom said you were cheating Lihle dammit!

Lihle: Stop shouting

Manqoba: (calming down) I'm sorry i...im sorry

It turns out Lihle's mom played both Manqoba and her daughter, she lied about Lihle and did the same to Manqoba

Manqoba: So what happened to the baby?

Lihle sobbed as it all came back, the memories and everything which happened in Botswana.

Lihle: When I got to Botswana I miscarried

Manqoba: you were carrying my baby and I didn't know about it and you dealt with losing it alone. I am so sorry

Lihle: It was hard Manqoba and I was thinking you cheated on me because you no longer love me

Manqoba went to Lihle and hug her, both of them broke down. The feelings were there, emotions and and pain.

°46

(At Manqoba's House)

They finally got up though it was late for Lihle to travel back home so Manqoba advised her to spend the night. They were settled on the couch watching a Movie

Lihle:(laughing) That's not fair I want to Watch After!

Manqoba: I'm not watching that Lihle, Choose Something else

Lihle: What's wrong with After?I love it

Manqoba: It's boring,or maybe you love the fact that Hero is the Main Character

Lihle:(giggles)I just love Hero,not that it's because he's the Main Character. He's just my Celebrity Crush

Manqoba: That's one of the reasons why we can't watch it

Lihle:Oh Manqoba don't be silly, What do you want to watch then?

Manqoba:(smirked) Some Action, It'll be interesting

Lihle:(roll eyes) We'll watch Action after this Movie, please

Manqoba: You're emotional blackmailing me Lihle and it won't work

Lihle:Come on I'm a lady and you're a Guy and there's this say ethi Ladies first

Manqoba:That shit died decades ago, you can't blackmail me with that

Lihle:I just did, please Manqoba

Manqoba:(sighed) Fine we can watch whatever you want

Lihle jumped on him and luckily he caught her.

Lihle:Thank you

Manqoba:(smiles) You're Welcome, you're more beautiful when you smile

Lihle:(blushing)Oh Manqoba stop fluttering

Manqoba: I'm not,Now back to the movie

Lihle:Can I settled here? It's much comfortable

Manqoba: Sure you can

She was on Manqoba's lap. They turned on the television to watch the Movie.

(At Nomtha's Home)

She just made dinner, nothing much. Thando walked over to the Kitchen and found her dishing out.

Thando:I could always do that you know...

Nomtha:No I'm good,I missed cooking

Thando:Mmmh(looking at her)Sis you can talk to me you know

Nomtha stopped doing whatever she was doing and looked at her. She really didn't get what she was trying to say.

Nomtha:I don't get you

Thando: Everyone has problems but somehow it's much better when you talk it out with somebody

Nomtha:I don't need to talk to anyone about my problems

Thando, thank you very much

Thando:It could help though

Advertisement

you look miserable

Nomtha:You don't expect me to be all smiles after getting a divorce right?

Thando: Getting a divorce is not the end of the world

Nomtha:Oh Yeah

Thando: Come on I'm telling you the Truth, maybe that was your biggest lesson.

Nomtha:(shrugged her shoulders)I guess,let me go and hand Mama her plate

Thando:No relax I got it

She took the plate walking away. Nomtha sighed as her phone vibrates,an unknown number flashed on her phone screen and she accepted the call regardless.

Nomtha: Nomthandazo Ndlovu hello?

Edward:So formal Nomhlehabo

Nomtha:(smiles)Mr Skhosana,this is a pleasure

Edward: What? You thought I would ask for your number just to play games with you

Nomtha: Well I don't know.

Edward: Yeah right! Can I take you out?

Nomtha: What! You wanna take me out?

Edward: That's what I've said, Yes

Nomtha: Now?

Edward: Yes Nomhlekhabo, just wear something comfortable I'll come and fetch you

Nomtha: (hesitate) I don't know

Edward: You can put the phone number on speed dial just in case then

Nomtha: You're being difficult, Fine let me get ready

Edward: Cool

Nomtha got done and walked over to the lounge where everyone was.

Nomtha: I'll be back soon, I'm just going out with a friend

Thando: Bring me nice things

Nomtha:(giggles)Cool...

She walked out and met Edward Just outside her home.

Nomtha:Hey you

Edward:Hey,you ready?

Nomtha: Yeah

They climbed inside the car as it started.

Nomtha:So where are you taking me?

Edward:Tatawini,to brai meat

Nomtha: I've been there

Edward:You will love it

(At Hlobisile's Apartment)

Hlobisile looked at her assignments but they were just hard for her or maybe it was because her mind wasn't there. All she could think about is how would her life turn out if she didn't cross paths with Manqoba. She was so innocent before him but now.... Now she's broken. She's not the same girl she was few months back and she didn't like it-she hated everything. Her phone rang and she accepted the call.

Hlobisile: Hello

Ryan:Hey Hlobisile how are you?

Hlobisile: Ryan this late?Are you even allowed to use a phone at this time?

Ryan:Relax I stole it

Hlobisile:(placed her hand over her face) Ryan how can you do that

Ryan:I washed to speak to you so doing this was worth it

Hlobisile: Whatever, how are you doing? Like.. are you coping?

Ryan: It's not easy but I'm taking it step by step. They get to explain to us about the Multiple Personality Disorder

Hlobisile: That's great

Ryan:Yeah

Hlobisile: I have an assignment but it's hard for me

Ryan: What assignment?

Hlobisile: School assignment of course, I just want to get done

Ryan: I feel you

Hlobisile: Whatever

(At Manqoba's House)

Manqoba: Let's do it

Lihle: Do what now Manqoba?

Manqoba: Let's try out love, maybe it will work this time around

Lihle: I...I...I don't know

Manqoba: Please Lihle, please....

Things have been good, Hlobisile decided to focus on her school work and let Manqoba be. She still loves him Yes, but sometimes love Alone it's not enough. She walked downstairs with her school bag and found Zandile watching television with lot's of toilet papers next to her.

Hlobisile: You look Miserable

Zandile: I'm coming down with flue

Hlobisile: Mmmh, You should go to a Clinic

Zandile: I'll be fine don't worry, I don't need a clinic

Hlobisile: You're just so stubborn

Zandile: Whatever (roll eyes) Have you seen him?

Hlobisile: (shrugged her shoulders) Who?

Zandile: Manqoba, he's back

Hlobisile: Oh, I didn't know and besides he doesn't tell me anything anymore

Zandile: Do you still love him?

Hlobisile: Honestly? Yes I still love, I'll always do

Zandile: You need to Move on, he's doing so

Hlobisile: What do you mean?

Zandile: He has a girlfriend, I've seen pictures on Facebook because the girl has been tagging him

Hlobisile: Oh, I don't care anyway

Zandile: Mmmmmh

Hlobisile: I'll be on my way to school, get well please

Zandile: Cool

Hlobisile walked out of the apartment with a heavy heart as her phone beeped indicating a message. She took it and her heart skipped a beat when she saw Manqoba's name.

-Hey, can we please meet

Hlobisile: Where?

-I'll send the details

She placed her phone in her pockets and continued with her way to Campus since her driver is no longer working for her.

(At Manqoba's Apartment)

Lihle: I shouldn't have come here

Manqoba: Oh really?

Lihle: It's boring, I thought I would have made few friends by now

Manqoba: I'm here Lihle so what do you want from Friends?

Lihle: You won't understand

She says rolling her eyes getting out of the covers.

Manqoba: I'm going out to meet up with Hlobisile

Lihle: Your girlfriend?

Manqoba: She's an ex girlfriend Lihle, I won't consider us as dating though

Lihle: Mmnh, should I trust you with her?

Manqoba: You have no reason not to trust me

Lihle: Yeah right! You can leave though I'm sure you weren't asking for my permission

Manqoba: Don't be like that

Lihle: Like what?

Manqoba: Grumpy, Jealous... .. it doesn't suit you

Lihle: Whatever Manqoba, I'll be downstairs preparing breakfast

(At Nomtha's Home)

Thando: Tell me all about it

Nomtha: We almost kissed (Thando screamed) Shush... It meant nothing

Thando: But you guys kissed

Nomtha: I know and it was a terrible mistake

Thando: Nchhoooh you love him

Nomtha: Love is a big word Thando, at least it's safe to say I like him

Thando: Perfect Match from Heaven! Mmmh

Nomtha:(giggles)Stop it Thando! You're young to know about such things

Thando: I'm 17, not so young

Their Mom walked inside the Kitchen walking slowly. She's improving since Nomtha managed to accompany her to see a Doctor.

Ma:Nihlezi ngapha?[You're here]

Nomtha:Ewe Mma,ngikwenzele itiye?[Yes Mom, should I make tea for you]

Ma:No

Advertisement

I just wanted some water

Nomtha:Oh,Let me get them for you

She stood up walking to the fridge to get some water and handed them to her mother.

Ma:Ngyathokoza[Thank you]

(At Mpume's House)

She was working on her papers. Things have been looking good on her side, both in her marriage and family. Scelo walked out of the bathroom and looked at her.

Scelo:Mfazwam[My wife]

Mpume: Husband, you're hungry?

Scelo:No,I just need to get ready for a meeting.

Mpume: You can't spend a day without eating Scelo

Scelo: I'll get something on the way

Kissed her lips.

Scelo:I love you

Mpume:I love you

(At A Certain Location)

Manqoba arrived but Hlobisile wasn't there, he was getting a little impatient as the clock clicked 4pm. Hlobisile walked in a hurry.

Hlobisile: Hy(sighed)Uhhh...Hi

Manqoba: Hey, how are you?

Hlobisile:(shrugged her shoulders) I'm.. Well I'm fine

Manqoba: Great

Hlobisile nodded. It was so awkward, she didn't know what to say to him.

Manqoba:(sighed)Look Hlobisile I'm sorry, I shouldn't have done that

Hlobisile: What?

Manqoba: Pushing you away, I'm sorry

Hlobisile: It's Ok

Manqoba: No it's not, honestly I felt something for you. I don't know what happened because I..I found myself falling out

Hlobisile:I love you Manqoba,I never thought you could do this

Manqoba:I... I realized that it wasn't love,all along it wasn't love

Hlobisile: What was it Manqoba What!?

Manqoba:Lust,idea of being with you and the things you can give me which Nomtha couldn't give it to me. I wanted an heir and you were there

Hlobisile:You were using me?

Manqoba:No I wasn't,I honestly thought I love you but I... I realized that I can't do it with you

Hlobisile wasn't taking it well but she was Glad that he was able to let her go.

Hlobisile:I...I forgive you Manqoba,you.. it was all my fault that you found yourself in this

Manqoba:I realized that there's a big difference between loving someone and cannot live without that someone. I loved the idea of being with you but when we got the date.... It all faded,the spark,the feeling and everything

Hlobisile:You found someone?

Manqoba: Yes, she was my first love. See I didn't want to do this to you but our relationship has to come to an end completely

Hlobisile: I understand you. I was a distribution in your life and we were bound to part ways

Manqoba: I'll continue paying for your studies, I'll do anything for you because I care.

Hlobisile: Thank you

Manqoba: I have to go

He took few steps to Hlobisile and placed his hands on her hips. Tears streamed down Hlobisile's cheeks as Manqoba placed his lips on hers. He kissed her for a while before they pulled out. It was confirmed; there was nothing!

Manqoba: Goodbye Hlobisile

Manqoba: Goodbye

He walked away and Hlobisile looked at him as he walked away. This might be the end, the end of the Drama in her life. Maybe this was meant to be, so she could live her life without the Zwanes... Freely!

FOUR MONTHS LATER....

Hlobisile walked out of the bus with a smile across her face. She was happy to be home, she dragged her suitcases making her way to the houses. Still with a smile, she knocked and the door was pulled open.

MaShenge: Hlobisile (smiled) I didn't know you were coming

Hlobisile: It's a surprise Mom, so surprise!

MaShenge: (giggles) Come in, I should have made something special for you

Hlobisile: No Mom I'm fine, I don't need you to waste money on me

MaShenge: Nonsense! I would spend a Million for you

Hlobisile: (smiling) Ey Mom, Where's Dad?

MaShenge: He's at work my baby

They walked over to the Living room as they settled around the table.

MaShenge: You're so beautiful

Hlobisile:(smiling) I'm stress free so I don't have a reason of being ugly

MaShenge:My baby is growing

Hlobisile:(giggles) I'm growing indeed!

MaShenge:Tell me all a about Johannesburg

Hlobisile:But Mom you went to Johannesburg

MaShenge: Tell me what happened during these past few months...

Hlobisile: Nothing (shrugged her shoulders) I've been focusing on my studies

MaShenge:Good, Manqoba is engaged

Hlobisile:Oh! I'm happy for him,I am totally over him so I'm glad

MaShenge: Great, so you'll tell me about Johannesburg while we prepare Lunch

Hlobisile:Mom!

MaShenge: What Hlobisile? Leave me alone and tell me. Any man in your life?

Hlobisile Shockley Looked at her Mother. She couldn't believe this

MaShenge: Don't look at me like you don't know what I'm talking about

Hlobisile: Know what (pulling her bags) I'll be in my room.

She said walking to her bedroom. It was still clean and fresh, she misses her old life back.

(At Kwaggafointain)

Nomtha: I'm hungry, we've been here since

Edward: Let's go to Fish and Chips

Nomtha: Great! I want that R5.00 ice-cream

Edward: Let's go

They walked to Fish and Chips and ordered. After that they went to take a seat and started eating.

Nomtha:I love this

Edward: What?

Nomtha: Being free and Everything,I last experience this kind of peace I.. I don't know when but I think it was when I found out that Manqoba impregnated someone

Edward:I love it too, I'm at peace and being with you is.... Is great

They held eye contact as Edward said that. They was a deep connection.

Nomtha:(cleared her throat) Let's... Let's continue with our food

Edward: Nomtha, I'm not a romantic guy but I'll be waiting for you

Nomtha:(looked straight to him)I want this

Edward: Want what?

Nomtha:(sighed)This,I want to be with you and I see no reason of saying no to your request

Edward:Are you ready for Isimanje?

Isimanje is more like a Traditional Wedding. Nomtha laughed

Nomtha: I'm not ready for getting married,I want to love you and see where this will end.

Edward:This Will never end

Nomtha:I don't want to repeat the same mistake once again, I'm still finding myself

Edward:As I said Nomhlekhabo, I'll wait for you

(At Manqoba's Apartment)

Lihle:Are you ready?

Manqoba: I'm nervous

Lihle: Don't be, Let's do this Ohk?

Lihle turned up the pregnancy test and it came as Positive.
Manqoba smiled looking at her.

Manqoba: Thank you, thank you Lihle I.... You've made me a
Proud Guy

Lihle: You're Welcome my love

Manqoba: Tonight I'm taking you out

Lihle: Where are we going?

Manqoba: The Eat, home you'll be beautiful as always

Lihle: I'll be, I'm always beautiful

Manqoba: That's more like it, then we'll go home on weekend

Lihle: Your Mother invited me for a wine, we'll just chill and
have wine

Manqoba: Great but unfortunately, No wine for you!

Lihle: No

Manqoba: Don't piss me off Lihle

Advertisement

I want you to have a healthy pregnancy so No wine

Lihle: Whatever Manqoba!

(At Hlobisile's Home: Late)

Hlobisile came to the living room with her Pyjamas. She's been sleeping since she had the longest Journey, a smile crept out of his father when he saw. He realised that Hlobisile needs him and the past few years were hard for them living like they are in a Business transaction

Hlobisile: Hey Fam.

Mr Buthelezi: MaShenge omncani [Junior]

Hlobisile: Baba don't call me that

Mr Buthelezi: It's your surname, How are you?

Hlobisile: Good, just miss Being here

Mr Buthelezi: You were missed, and your cooking

MaShenge: She learnt from the best haw Baba

Mr Buthelezi: Whatever MaShenge Omuhle [Beautiful MaShenge]

MaShenge blushed and Hlobisile giggles. She last saw her parents being like this ages ago, she was still young because in few years things changed and she was scared about her family

Hlobisile: Let me go and eat while you're busy making me hold a candle

Mr Buthelezi: Useyingane ngingakushaya Phela! [You're still a child, I could still beat you up]

Hlobisile giggles walking to the kitchen.

(At Edward's Place)

They walked in as Nomtha looked at the place. It was a single room out from the big house, it wasn't that small and it was clean.

Edward: Welcome to my Paradise

Nomtha: You're such a neat freek!

Edward: I've learnt from the best, My dad is such a neat freek

Nomtha:(nods)Cool,so where is the rest of your family?

Edward: Want me to introduce you to them? I can do that

Nomtha:No!Ed I'm not playing with you

Edward:And she names me Ed, isn't that great?

Nomtha:(laughs) You're such an idiot!

Edward: I'm your idiot!

Nomtha:Mnx (giggling) Where did I find you again?

Edward:In a Red Place which was full of love. I told you you're beautiful and when you smiled at me.... I knew you'll be mine

Nomtha: You're such a charmer

Edward:Only to you

(At Hlobisile's House)

She walked over to her bedroom and her phone immediately rang. She smiled accepting the call.

Hlobisile:Hey Ryan

Ryan:Hey Hlobisile how are you?

Hlobisile: I'm fine, you M

Ryan: Perfect!! miss you though

Hlobisile:(smiles)Who wouldn't miss me?

Ryan:Mnx!

They both laughed, Hlobisile felt so alive. She didn't have Drama,she was just a free soul!

Hlobisile: I'm kidding,I miss you

Ryan:And I got great news

Hlobisile:Uh.huh..?

Ryan: I'm coming out in few days

Hlobisile: What!? That's great Ryan

Ryan: Yeah and I would like to see you before I head back home to.. to UK

Hlobisile: You're leaving the Country?

Ryan: There's nothing left for me here Hlobisile,I need to go.

Hlobisile: What about School?

Ryan: I'll start again Next year in the UK,I didn't like the course I was doing anyway

Hlobisile:So bad, I'm in KZN

Ryan: I'll come down there

Hlobisile:Ohk,you will tell me when you're coming right?I need to keep my father in check because he'll definitely kill you

Ryan:(chuckled)I understand, I'll tell you

Hlobisile:Cool

Ryan:Ohk Bye!

Hlobisile:Bye!

(At The Restaurant)

Lihle gasped as her eyes landed on Manqoba who was looking so handsome in his outfit. She scanned the restaurant and there were some band playing instruments. It was so peaceful,a peaceful music!

Lihle:This is beautiful

Manqoba: Let's go,I did this for you my beautiful Queen.

Lihle:(smiling) This is beautiful Manqoba thank you

Manqoba:I love you

They settled around the table and they had their food. It was so beautiful and so romantic. Manqoba stood up nervously and went on one knee.

Manqoba: Lihle I..I know I did so many things back in those years but when you came in my life recently,I knew that I want to be with you.... I'm a Jerk yes but my heart Choose you, these past four months has been nothing but great and I want to be there for you, you and our baby. Lihle my love, will you be my wife and Marry me?

Tears streamed down on Lihle's cheeks. She couldn't believe this

Lihle:Yes

Manqoba:Yes?

Lihle:(giggles)Yes I will marry you,you idiot!

SEASON FINALE

°49

Hlobisile walked over to the kitchen after doing her hygiene process. It was so beautiful so see how her parents were all over to each other at the moment.

Hlobisile: Morning Love Birds

MaShenge: Uzokhala njalo we Hlobisile [You'll cry Hlobisile]

Hlobisile: Sorry Mommy, Dad

Mr Buthelezi: MaShenge omncani [Junior]

Hlobisile: (frowned) Oh Dad!

Mr Buthelezi: Deal with it Baby

He says walking out. Hlobisile smiled turning to her Mother.

Hlobisile: Is is the air

MaShenge: What?

Hlobisile: Ofcourse Love, It's all written in your face Mom. You look like a love struck teenager

MaShenge:(sighed) I'm just happy that your father is getting back to his old self. The one I fallen inlove with

Hlobisile:Oh Boy!

MaShenge:Stop with that and go have something to eat

Hlobisile:Oh Yep,let me go and eat plus I'm hungry

(At Manqoba's Apartment)

Lihle:I can't believe we're engaged

Manqoba: Better believe it babe, you'll soon be Mrs Zwane

Lihle:I love you Manqoba, please don't ever doubt that

Manqoba:I wouldn't doubt your love Lihle, I'm happy that you'll soon be my wife

Lihle:Let me go and get ready for shopping

Manqoba:I didn't know about any shopping

Lihle:Now you know,get up so we could go

Manqoba: You're going with me?

Lihle:Yes you idiot! I'm going with you

Manqoba: Ohk Lihle though you're a bully

Lihle:I love you my Soon to be husband

Manqoba stood up walking down to the kitchen. Lihle took her phone and called her best friend from Brazil.

Prim:Hey Lee

Lihle:Prim I'm getting married

Prim:Oh my God Congratulations, I'm glad you found someone after the Zweli saga

Lihle: I'm inlove Prim, it's scary

Prim:Go with the flow and focus on your fiancée, I'm happy for you

Lihle: Thank you

Lihle: did I tell you? I am pregnant girl

Prim: oh my word, I am so happy for you. I don't want to lie

Lihle: being in love is amazing, I will love him the way he deserves

(At the spaza)

Zandi and Hlobi were chilling at the spaza, they've been talking about their struggles and how they overcame all of them

Zandile: We are what we call strong women

Hlobisile: yes, it was tough. But all of that it's over

Zandile: I was talking with Mpho, that guy is head over heels with me

Hlobisile: Lucky you and talking about guys

Advertisement

Ryan want to come and visit but I am scared my father will flip

Zandile: eish baba (father) just try him

When they were busy talking a young man come their way, when he got close Hlobi recognized him. It was Thabo, Hlobi's first crush

Zandile: Look who is here?

Thabo: hello ladies

Hlobi: hello Thabo

Zandile: You're still alive?

Thabo:(looking at Hlobisile) wouldn't die without marrying my future wife here

Hlobi was busy blushing, Thabo used to be her reason to attend school. She loved him so much and seeing him now makes her realize that he is still how he used to be though Hlobisile was over men!

Thabo:So Hlobisile can I have your number?

Hlobisile:(frowned)No

Thabo:No? I'm asking nje Hlobisile

Hlobisile:I don't want to Thabo,all guys are the same and honestly I'm done with them

Thabo:Fine

He walked away and Zandile looked at Hlobisile.

Hlobisile: What?

Zandile: I thought you wanted him

Hlobisile: I wanted him yes but not anymore, I think that was a Highschool crush nothing much

Zandile: Ow, I get you! Let's go, I need to call Mpho

Hlobisile: People are in love aaay

They walked away from the Spaza.

(At Manqoba's Apartment)

Manqoba: Babe are you there?

Lihle: Yes, I'm hungry

Manqoba: Lihle Kodwa uhlezi ulambile [But You're always hungry]

Lihle: Whatever! We're going to KZN right?

Manqoba: Yep!

Lihle: Mmmh

Manqoba: What is it Lihle?

Lihle: Nothing, I'm fine

Manqoba:Ohk...

(At Nomtha's Home)

Thando:I want you to tell me all about it

Nomtha:(smiling)Well we're dating

Thando:Oh My God I'm happy for you

Nomtha: I'm also happy, he's a great guy

Thando:Yeah he is, he's lucky to have you

Nomtha: I'm the one who's lucky

Thando:Mmmh, I'll be in my room for a minute

Nomtha:I need to call someone so yeah

Thando walked out and Nomtha took her phone calling Hlobisile's number, luckily she still has her number.

Hlobisile:H..Hi

Nomtha: Hello it's Nomtha

Hlobisile:Ummm Hello

Nomtha:I wanted to apologize, I've done bad things to you. I know I should apologize to you face to face but I'm in Mpumalanga

Hlobisile: I'm also sorry,I..I feel so bad and I shouldn't have went for Manqoba

Nomtha:You opened my eyes Hlobisile and for that Thank you

Hlobisile: It's Ohk

Nomtha:Yeah,Sharp and have a great life

Hlobisile:You too

She hunged up and sighed. It's a new Start so talking to Hlobisile was a bit of a reliever to her.

FINALE

°50

Hlobisile, Zandile and Thabo were reminiscing about the past, it was all laughs. Its been long time but the connection was there, it was as of they've never even got separated

Thabo: But high schools days were the best man

Zandi: You can repeat that. (Laughs) remember that day when we were doing a group assignment and Hlobi was not feeling well and you decided to sulk?

Thabo: I was not sulking, she was in pain and it made her look ugly

Hlobi: Hey watch it. I really miss you Thabo, the way we lost contact affected me

Thabo: let's leave the past

Thabo extended his hand to her and squeeze it a bit

Zandi: What about a day out, let's say Saturday?

They both nodded and laughed

Hlobi: I can't wait

(At Manqoba's house)

Manqoba decided to call Nomtha, it's been long since they talked. Last when they talked the pain was still raw but now he feels it will be better to call her

Manqoba: MaGatsheni

Nomtha: Mr Zwane...

Manqoba: How are you?

Nomtha: I am fine and you?

Manqoba: I am fine. How's everything that side?

Nomtha: Everything is fine and you don't say that you are engaged. I had to see on the social media

Manqoba: I was going to tell you (laughs) I am just happy

Nomtha: I am happy for you and I know you and Lihle are meant to be

Manqoba: Thank you. And where's your prince charming?

Nomtha laughed, she couldn't believe that the hurt she used to feel has died. The love she once had has died also and she no longer hate him, now they are with their true lovers

Nomtha: He is around, he want to marry me. Just imagine

Manqoba: Nomtha, if he makes you happy go ahead. And be happy

Nomtha: I am already doing that, being happy.

They continued to talk, peace was amongst them. Hatred was dead and buried

(At Hlobi's home)

Hlobi was still trying to let her father know that Ryan want to visit but she was scared. His father noticed and shook her

Hlobisile: Dad

Mr Buthelezi: what's wrong?

Hlobi: Dad the thing is Ryan would like to come and visit

Mr Buthelezi: That White Crazy boy?

Hlobisile:Yes but he's nkt crazy Dad

Mr Buthelezi::Mmmh,He may come

Hlobi was shocked her father didn't even fight her

Advertisement

he agreed in a second

Hlobisile: Really dad?

Mr Buthelezi: yes, Manqoba explained to me what was wrong with him. I might old fashioned but I understand

Hlobisile:But you just said he's crazy

Mr Buthelezi: I'm Joking

Hlobi run to home and hug him so tight

Hlobi: thank you baba

Her phone vibrated on her pocket

Hlobisile:I need to take this Baba

Mr Buthelezi:You can take it my daughter no problem

Hlobisile: Thanks Dad

She walked over to her bedroom accepting the call.

Ryan:Hello Hlobisile

Hlobisile: Ryan how are you?

Ryan: I'm good, You?

Hlobisile: I'm fine,so my Dad has agreed for your visit

Ryan:Cool,I miss you and can't wait to see you

Hlobisile: Can't wait too

Ryan: I'll call you tomorrow then

Hlobisile: Cool

(At Manqoba's house)

Manqoba walked over to Lihle who was standing at the balcony, he went to her and wrapped his hands around her waist. Right now he knew that he was with the one. He will never mess it or hurt another woman, what made him more happier was that God also blessed him with a kid

Lihle: hello my love

Manqoba: my love

Lihle: How was the chat with Nomtha?

Manqoba: it went very well. She is so happy

Lihle: I am happy

Manqoba made a promise to Lihle that he will forever be honest with her, everything that he feels she needs to know he will tell her.

Manqoba: I am happy that I am yours and for the gift you are giving me

Lihle: I love you

Manqoba: I love you too

(At Scelo's house)

Scelo with his family were chilling by the pool, children were so happy since it was a holiday meaning they are back from the boarding school. There is love again in the Zwane family

Scelo: I am happy that you fought for this marriage

Mpume: I vowed to love you

Scelo: and I vowed to stand by you

Bongani: let's get in the water parents

Michael: yes, yes (jumping)

Scelo looked at Mpume

Mpume: why not? (Smiles)

They all jumped in the pool as they started laughing and playing on the pool.

(At the restaurant)

Thabo called Hlobi to have lunch with him so that they can talk.
Hlobi sat down

Hlobi: it is so beautiful here

Thabo: like you

Hlobi: (smile) flattering will get you anywhere

Hlobisile wanted to stay far away from Thabo but when she received his text... She couldn't hold herself and decided to try with him. They are at Mhlanga in a certain restaurant.

Thabo: I couldn't believe my luck when I saw you yesterday

Hlobi: Me too, at that moment I felt like all my problems just disappeared but before I get too excited. You don't have a girlfriend or crazy baby mama neh?

Thabo: (laughs) no I don't so relax

Hlobi: I've had too much problems to last me a lifetime

Thabo: what I want now is to take things slow, I don't want to rush things. I am sure you are no longer that Hlobi I knew years back and so am I

Hlobi: I want us to do this baby steps, let's not rush things because right now... I don't know what love is

Thabo smiled and placed his hands on Hlobi's face, he looked at her

Thabo: I won't promise you anything because I don't want you to hate me when I don't fulfill them but I will respect you and love you

Hlobi: that's all that I need, I've had too much promises and they were all broken

Thabo: Can I kiss you?

Hlobi nodded and Thabo got up to her

.....**THE END**.....

Thank you guys for downloading this book from my site please keep visiting <https://novelsguru.com/> for supporting me and also don't forget to share it with your friends. Dear Friends please download these books direct from <https://novelsguru.com/> bookmark this site for latest African books, and also supporting me Thanks.

For daily latest books please visit <https://novelsguru.com/>

And also visit my Facebook page, and like and share it

<https://www.facebook.com/groups/3345453369055623>